# RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

## **COMMISSION OF INQUIRY**

### MARIKANA

#### **BEFORE TRIBUNAL**

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON MR TOKOTA SC
MS HEMRAJ SC

#### **HELD ON**

DAY 151 19 NOVEMBER 2013 PAGES 16914 TO 17018



#### © REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10<sup>th</sup> Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037 Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335 E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za
Web Address: http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278

NCRA.

```
Page 16914
                                                                                                                            Page 16916
    [PROCEEDINGS ON 19 NOVEMBER 2013]
                                                                         weapons.
2
    [09:08] CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                     2
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
                                    The Commission resumes.
                                                                                                  Okay, fine. Ja, I'm happy
3
    The impression that Mr Mpofu was not with us was unfounded.
                                                                     3
                                                                         with that, and you'd agree that sticks, as the Chairman
4
    Major-General, you're still under oath.
                                                                         says, and knobkieries would normally be traditional, or
5
           WILLIAM MPEMBE:
                                                                     5
                                                                         used as traditional weapons? Not that they won't hurt you
                                     Thanks, Chairperson.
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Mr Mpofu.
                                                                     6
                                                                         if you are hit with them, but that they'd be used as
6
7
           CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MPOFU (CONTD.):
                                                                     7
                                                                         traditional weapons, agreed?
    Thank you very much, Chairperson. General, we were still
                                                                     8
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
8
                                                                                                                 I agree,
                                                                     9
9
    busy with, I think it's slide -
                                                                         Chairperson, on that they might be used as traditional
10
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 There's some music being
                                                                    10
                                                                         weapons, but not necessarily that they're excluded -
11
    played. I suspect it's someone's cell phone. Would you
                                                                    11
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                  They won't hurt you, yes.
                                                                    12
    please turn that off? Whose cell phone is it? What's
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
12
                                                                    13
13
    going on? No-one knows how to turn it off? Is it off now?
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                  Okay, but if you go, if you
14
    If that happens again the owner of that cell phone I'm
                                                                    14
                                                                         talk about a panga, that's only a dangerous weapon, it's
    afraid will have to leave the chamber, and anyone else
                                                                    15
                                                                         not a traditional weapon, correct?
    whose cell phone is on will have to do the same, unless
                                                                    16
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                 Yes, Chairperson.
    it's Mr Mpofu, because we can't do without him for the
                                                                    17
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
17
                                                                                                  Yes, and in fact I think
18
    moment.
                                                                         there's a recent amendment to the law which widens the net.
19
           MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you, Chairperson.
                                                                    19
                                                                         unfairly in my view, but that's irrelevant for the purposes
                                 Or the Chairman. Right,
20
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                    20
                                                                         of this, but that only I think happened in 2013. At that
    now hopefully we've turned off all the cell phones. Mr
                                                                    21
                                                                         time the dangerous weapons were mainly what you and I have
21
                                                                    22
                                                                         agreed are dangerous weapons only, where there's no
22
    Mpofu, is your cell phone off?
23
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                    23
                                                                         ambiguity, correct?
                              Yes. Yes, Chairperson.
24
                                                                    24
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                 Yes, Chairperson.
                                 General, off? Lucky
                                                                    25
25
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      I take it you could have
    escape. Alright, on that serious note we will proceed. Mr
                                                       Page 16915
                                                                                                                            Page 16917
                                                                         statutes which define dangerous weapons in a way to enlarge
1
    Mpofu.
2
           MR MPOFU:
                             Thank you very much,
                                                                         the meaning of the concept for the purposes of that
3
    Chairperson. General, it is my understanding that when,
                                                                     3
                                                                         particular statute, but in ordinary common parlance - this
4
    you remember we were having a discussion around the 13th and
                                                                     4
                                                                         is what you and I talk, Mr Mpofu, don't we? - a dangerous
5
    you made the distinction between what one might call
                                                                         weapon wouldn't necessarily be as widely defined -
    traditional weapons and dangerous weapons, correct? Or
                                                                     6
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                   Correct.
6
    rather, you know the distinction between those two?
                                                                     7
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
7
                                                                                                      - as is found in some
8
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                           Yes, Chairperson,
                                                                     8
                                                                         statutes. Is that correct?
9
    as far as I know traditional weapons they also fall under
                                                                     9
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                   Yes, that's exactly where I'm
    the definition of a dangerous weapon.
                                                                         going, Chairperson.
10
                                                                    10
11
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                             So you're saying there's no
                                                                    11
                                                                                                      And as far as sticks are
12
    difference between the two?
                                                                    12
                                                                         concerned, I've been reminded I was possibly a little bit
13
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Correct.
                                                                    13
                                                                         too expansive in what I said. I take it there are sticks
14
    Chairperson.
                                                                    14
                                                                         and sticks. You could have sticks, depending on the
15
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                Is the answer not perhaps
                                                                    15
                                                                         dimensions, which could inflict serious wounds and would be
    that some traditional weapons might be dangerous weapons,
16
                                                                         dangerous weapons, but other sticks of different dimensions
17
    but others, I mean I would assume that a stick, you could
                                                                    17
                                                                         wouldn't fall into that category.
                                                                    18
18
    use a stick quite effectively as a weapon to ward off a dog
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
19
    that's attacking you or something of that kind, but you
                                                                    19
                                                                                CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      Certainly it's a matter of
    wouldn't call that, and that would be a traditional weapon,
                                                                    20
                                                                         common parlance.
21
    I take it, but it wouldn't be a dangerous weapon.
                                                                    21
                                                                                MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                   That's correct, Chairperson.
22
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson,
                                                                    22
                                                                         In fact the General and I have just agreed that even those
    according to my understanding of a dangerous weapon, anyone
                                                                    23
                                                                         sticks and knobkieries which are used as traditional
24 that can cause the wound, let's say of three centimetre,
                                                                    24
                                                                         weapons, it doesn't mean if someone hits you with it, it's
    but there will be others that will only fall as traditional
                                                                         not going to hurt you. Just like a bottle of Coca-Cola can
   ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

```
Page 16918
                                                                                                                         Page 16920
    hurt you, but it's not classified as a dangerous weapon.
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                   1
                                                                                                Yes.
                                                                                                   You've got 128. If you put
    So I think we are together with the General and I -
                                                                   2
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
2
3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  I don't know why you single
                                                                   3
                                                                       the knobkieries in, you've got almost 300.
4
    out Coca-Cola. I would have thought any bottle would -
                                                                   4
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                131.
5
           MR MPOFU:
                              Any bottle, yes, otherwise I
                                                                   5
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   And the debate would be
    might be sued, yes.
                                                                   6
                                                                       whether knobkieries in the circumstances could be
6
7
                                                                   7
            COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
                                                                       characterised as dangerous weapons, but I don't know that
                                            You see, Mr Mpofu,
8
    the authorities on sticks as dangerous weapons use the
                                                                       you and Mr Mpofu have to engage in that debate, but -
                                                                   9
9
     dimensions of the stick to determine whether they fall into
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                No, not really. We don't.
    that category or not. That's what the authorities are,
                                                                  10
                                                                       I'm just doing the arithmetic, ja. I find 131, if you
10
     certainly where I come from.
                                                                  11
                                                                       include the sjambok.
11
                                                                  12
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
12
            MR MPOFU:
                              Yes, I'm not even there,
                                                                                                               Yes, Chairperson,
13
     Commissioner. I'm prepared to accept that any stick will
                                                                  13
                                                                       I do agree.
14
    hurt you if it's properly used, and I'll speak with
                                                                  14
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Okay, that's fine. And we
15
                                                                  15
                                                                       also know that from clicking which you witnessed that some
     experience.
                                                                       or most of the people had two weapons each, correct?
16
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Improperly used.
                                                                  17
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
17
            MR MPOFU:
                              Improperly used, yes. But
                                                                                                               Yes, Chairperson.
18
    yes, I think we understand each other. Now if we then take
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Thank you. So if you say that
19
    these loose distinctions, you would accept that what really
                                                                       some of the people had two weapons each, that would - okay,
20
    was the concern of the police when they were thinking of
                                                                  20
                                                                       let's assume this is that all of the people had weapons, it
21
                                                                       should be about 60 something, but obviously some had one
     "disarming" the strikers where what are clearly dangerous
                                                                  21
                                                                  22
22
    weapons, the spears, the pangas, even guns, if there were
                                                                       weapon. So you would probably have more than that of
23
                                                                  23
                                                                       people who had weapons, correct?
    any guns, correct?
                                                                  24
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
24
            MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              Correct,
                                                                                                               Correct.
25
    Chairperson, and "inculas."
                                                                  25
                                                                       Chairperson.
                                                      Page 16919
                                                                                                                         Page 16921
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
1
           MR MPOFU:
                              And "inculas," yes, for sure.
                                                                                                Thanks. Now also according to
2
```

7

9

Thanks. Now if then we use that working definition of what 3 a dangerous weapon might be, then you would agree that at 4 scene 2, if we exclude the knobkieries, at scene 2 there 5 were about 130 or so - actually let's just go to the actual figures. I should have done this last night. 138. I'm at 6 7 slide 263. You see where I am, General? 57 spears -8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. 9 Chairperson. 10 MR MPOFU: 57 spears, 29 iron rods, I'm prepared to accept that those were dangerous, knives, 11 12 clearly dangerous, pangas, axe, sjambok maybe not so 13 dangerous, but let's put it in, but the total of those weapons is about 138, agreed? 14 15 CHAIRPERSON: It's a matter of 16 arithmetic. 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 18 Chairperson, but -19 CHAIRPERSON: [Microphone off, inaudible]. That's correct, isn't it? It's a matter of 21 arithmetic. MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 22 Yes, Chairperson, but knobkieries -23

CHAIRPERSON:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

knobkieries out -

your knowledge, or at least there is no evidence, it might still be coming; according to your knowledge none of the people who were arrested there were linked to any particular weapon, to any particular panga. Those pangas 6 were just piled on a blanket, if I remember well. You are aware of that? 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, I'm aware of that, but I don't know whether the - I think 10 those that we arrested the people, as I said yesterday, they will be able -11 12 MR MPOFU: No, no, fair enough, that's 13 why I'm saying according to your knowledge, obviously 14 someone else might come with different knowledge, but 15 according to your knowledge those arms were simply piled on 16 a blanket and they didn't say this one is this one, this 17 one was held by this one, of those 259 people, correct? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: That's what I was 19 informed. 20 MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you. CHAIRPERSON: Let me ask you this; on 22 what charges were Mr Mpofu's clients arrested? I know a 23 charge was later added of murder, but I'm not interested in 24 that for the moment. On what charges were they actually arrested? Can you tell us, or don't you know?

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Yes, yes, I know, we take

21

	Page 16922		Page 16924
1	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, there	1	matter of clarity. I would like to find out from my
2	were various charges. Others they were charges of	2	colleague, is it his case that the 163 knobkieries are not
3	possession of dangerous weapons and others they were	3	dangerous weapons?
4	possession of unlicensed firearms, possession of ammunition	4	MR MPOFU: Yes, well it's argument
5	that did not have the firearm that can discharge it, and	5	really. That's why we said, I can't argue that –
6	then others, there were really various charges.	6	CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, Mr Mpofu. He
7	CHAIRPERSON: Were any of them arrested	7	asked you what your case is. Your answer is it's argument.
8	on charges of public violence?	8	I take it that means –
9	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The charge that I	9	MR MPOFU: Yes.
10	could remember is that they were having a gathering with,	10	CHAIRPERSON: - you concede it's a matter
11	where no notice has been served.	11	for argument, you're not going to debate it with the
12	CHAIRPERSON: Is that an offence?	12	witness?
13	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: When they –	13	MR MPOFU: With the witness, yes.
14	CHAIRPERSON: I can understand the	14	CHAIRPERSON: But your argument will be
15	conveners may be in trouble for that.	15	that they're not dangerous weapons?
16	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, that –	16	MR MPOFU: That's correct.
17	CHAIRPERSON: But I'm not sure that the	17	CHAIRPERSON: So your learned friend
18	attenders – some people call them attendees, but that's not	18	knows what to prepare for.
19	right, it's attenders – I'm not sure an attender of a	19	MR MPOFU: That's correct.
20	gathering in respect of which notice has not been given	20	CHAIRPERSON: Alright, thank you.
21	commits an offence. The conveners may well be guilty of an	21	MR MPOFU: Thank you, Chairperson.
22	offence, but anyway, leaving that aside, was anybody	22	MR MATHIBEDI SC: Mr Chairman, but what's
23	charged with public violence, or don't you know?	23	the basis of saying that? There is no evidence to that
24	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I'm not sure,	24	effect that those weapons, you know, were measured.
25	Chairperson, but those, it's correct, Chairperson, those	25	CHAIRPERSON: No, no, no, Mr Mpofu is
23	chairperson, but those, it's correct, chairperson, those	23	CHAIRI ERSON. No, 110, 110, 1111 Importa is
	Page 1/022		David 1/005
1	Page 16923 that could have been those that have been identified as	1	Page 16925 going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will
	that could have been those that have been identified as	1 2	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will
2	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.		going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know
2	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.	2	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will
2 3 4	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what	2	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get
2 3 4 5	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –	2 3 4 5	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters
2 3 4 5 6	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr	2 3 4	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the
2 3 4 5 6 7	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –	2 3 4 5 6 7	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say — CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu — MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson. CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L — MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going — CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry — MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you. CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu. MR MPOFU: No, thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.  MR MPOFU: No, no, no, thanks,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were piled on that blanket?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.  MR MPOFU: No, no, no, thanks,  Chairperson.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were piled on that blanket?  MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't understand
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.  MR MPOFU: No, no, no, thanks,  Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Yes, you will. Carry on.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were piled on that blanket?  MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't understand the question. Now? Where are they now?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.  MR MPOFU: No, no, no, thanks,  Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Yes, you will. Carry on.  MR MPOFU: Yes, General, at –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were piled on that blanket?  MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't understand the question. Now? Where are they now?  MR MPOFU: Ja, now.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.  MR MPOFU: No, no, no, thanks,  Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Yes, you will. Carry on.  MR MPOFU: Yes, General, at –  MR MPOFU: Mr Chairman, before my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were piled on that blanket?  MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't understand the question. Now? Where are they now?  MR MPOFU: Ja, now.  CHAIRPERSON: The question is where are
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	that could have been those that have been identified as leaders later only for no notice served.  MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you, Chairperson.  Well, let me assist you, General, and if you dispute what I'm going to say –  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sorry, forgive me, Mr  Mpofu –  MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Mr Tokota has come to my aid and perhaps I should put this before you carry on with your question. It looks, 265, slide 265, exhibit L –  MR MPOFU: That's where I'm going –  CHAIRPERSON: Is that where you're going?  Oh, I'm sorry –  MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: Forgive me, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: No, thank you.  CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure you'll do it better than I will, so carry on.  MR MPOFU: No, no, no, thanks,  Chairperson.  CHAIRPERSON: Yes, you will. Carry on.  MR MPOFU: Yes, General, at –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	going to argue it at the end. By the end he hopes he will have enough material on record, maybe we, I don't know where these knobkieries are, maybe the knobkieries will have to come for us to look at them and maybe we must get someone to get their dimensions. All these are matters which I'm sure Mr Mpofu will deal with before he argues the matter. So you can't ask him to argue it now because he hasn't yet got all the material on record on which his argument is going to be based. Is that correct?  MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman.  CHAIRPERSON: You agree with that?  MR MPOFU: Yes.  MR MATHIBEDI SC: But as long as he can bear that in mind.  CHAIRPERSON: Oh yes, no, no, no, I'm sure he'll bear in mind. If he doesn't, you and I will remind him. Carry on, Mr Mpofu.  MR MPOFU: Thank you. Well, now that it has arisen, General, where are those weapons that were piled on that blanket?  MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't understand the question. Now? Where are they now?  MR MPOFU: Ja, now.

2

```
Page 16926
    police station, or where are they?
1
2
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              Correct.
3
    Chairperson, they are still in exhibit in some of the
4
    police stations.
5
           MR MPOFU:
                              Okay, now we were just about
    to go to 265 when I stopped the Chairperson. You see,
6
7
    before we go there, let me just assist you with something.
    The only person - I just want to eliminate the issue of
8
9
    firearms. The only person who was accused - and I'm using
10
    that word broadly now - the only person who was accused of
11
    any possession of a firearm was Mr Mzoxolo Magidiwana, and
12
    he has already testified here to say that, you know, and
13
    there's a whole lot of evidence which suggested that it
14
    either was a case of mistaken identity or it was planted,
    or whatever, I don't know, but he has denied ever
15
16
    possessing any firearm. But I suppose of these things are
17
    in some exhibit room, his fingerprints no doubt will be
18
    found on that firearm, but that's the only person, all I
19
    want to say to you, that's the only person who was linked,
20
    rightly or wrongly, to a firearm, of the attenders, as the
21
    Chairperson calls them. Can you just accept that?
22
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              Chairperson, what
23
    I do know also that there are firearms that they were not
24
    belonging to those people.
25
           MR MPOFU:
                              Correct, no -
```

Pretoria Page 16928 legal issues with you, but I just, I'm taking advantage of the fact that you are an expert in evidence gathering and 2 3 in Criminal Law. So the issue of gatherings, let's leave it out because the Chairperson has just raised it with you, 5 but our argument will be that the offence of attending an 6 illegal gathering went away together with apartheid. 7 [09:28] In the current dispensation the offences which 8 are listed in the act attached to the conveners and all 9 sorts of things, and obviously you're not allowed to carry, 10 but merely attending is no longer an offence. You accept 11 that? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 13 Chairperson, only the conveners. 14 MR MPOFU: Yes, and it's not suggested 15 that the 259 people were conveners, correct? 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 17 Chairperson -18 MR MPOFU: Thank you. 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: - except if it can 20 be discovered that some of them were actually the 21 conveners. 22 MR MPOFU: No, but the conveners in the 23 act are the people who have actually been recorded as such 24 in terms of section - I can't remember the section, but 25 some of the early parts of the Gatherings Act somebody gets Page 16927 Page 16929 designated as a convener. None of the people that day has So what we know, such a designation, correct? In fact nobody had even 3 applied, let alone to have a convener, correct? 4 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, in terms of 5 the Gatherings Act that is section 4 -6 MR MPOFU: Yes 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No-one, but I 8 don't know whether those five Madoda couldn't be 9 identified, but that's what I'm saying, if it can be 10 discovered later during investigation, but not at that 11 time -12 MR MPOFU: No, but McIntosh said the five 13 Madoda, they must have called the five bravest men, 14 whatever that means. 15 CHAIRPERSON: There are photographs of 16 them and videos of them and so on. I think before your

3 firearm have taken itself there on the scene. So surely it 4 should have been carried by somebody else. 5 MR MPOFU: Yes, but I'm sure even the police don't suggest that it was carried by 259 people. 6 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 8 Chairperson. 9 MR MPOFU: Thank you. 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: As I say, it's a 11 matter of investigation. 12 MR MPOFU: Alright, ja. Now we can then 13 now go to slide 265, and this is the issue that the Chairperson was talking about. You see, Marikana 14 15 CAS134/08, that's the big case of the 259 arrests. You see 16 that? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson, 18 I see it. 19 MR MPOFU: Yes, ja, so let's deal with that. Those 259 according to the police were arrested for 21 public violence, possession of dangerous weapons, and the Gatherings Act. Does that now refresh your memory? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 23 24 MR MPOFU: Yes, now the argument, and

it's mainly legal argument and I'm not allowed to debate

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

and this is under investigation, is that how could a

17 videographers for some reason decided it was inappropriate 18 to stay on the scene they seemed to have been quite busy 19 taking pictures of people, and I would imagine that there shouldn't be any difficulty at all in identifying the five from the various photographs that were taken. But anyway, I don't think we need worry about that for the moment, 23 that's someone else's problem. Mr Mpofu may be involved in

that problem, but you and I aren't, so we don't have to

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

24

worry about it.

```
Page 16930
                                                                                                                        Page 16932
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    - because you'll give us
1
                              I can even assist you. None
                                                                   1
                                                                       the benefit of your submissions on the law in due course.
2
    of the five Madoda were arrested. One was killed, Mr Noki;
                                                                   2
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
3
    Mr Nzuza is here, he was not arrested and the other three,
                                                                   3
                                                                                                At the time, thank you. No,
4
    Mr Booi and another two were not part of that, so let's put
                                                                   4
                                                                       fair enough, Chairperson. Then all I can ask you is, you
    that out of the way. So if you accept that then we'd agree
5
                                                                       agree that these people, these 259 people were arrested at
                                                                       a koppie which is behind the main koppie, somewhere in the
6
    that those 259 people were not conveners in any sense,
                                                                   6
7
                                                                   7
    whether they factor as you were saying in terms of being
                                                                       veld, correct?
    five Madoda or having filled some form in terms of the
                                                                   8
8
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Yes, Chairperson.
9
                                                                   9
    Gatherings Act, correct?
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Thank you.
10
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Yes, Chairperson.
                                                                  10
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Isn't it correct, some of
11
                              Thank you. And the issue of
                                                                  11
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                       the people who were arrested, who are your clients in fact,
12
    dangerous weapons we've already dealt with. To your
                                                                  12
                                                                       were wounded or taken to hospital, some of them were
13
    knowledge no weapon was linked to any specific person, but
                                                                  13
                                                                       arrested in hospital?
14
    you say it might be that someone else has got that
                                                                  14
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Ja.
15
                                                                  15
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
    information, correct?
                                                                                                    Some of them were, I'm not
16
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Yes, Chairperson.
                                                                       sure if they were arrested, but they were certainly, they
17
           MR MPOFU:
                              And when it comes to public
                                                                  17
                                                                       came into the custody of the police at scene 1 even, but
18
    violence you and I will agree, you and I are both experts
                                                                  18
                                                                       the majority of them were, as you say, arrested at scene 2
19
    in criminal law, that that crime is done in the public,
                                                                  19
                                                                       or in the vicinity thereof.
20
    correct?
                                                                  20
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, no, Chairperson,
21
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  I don't know that we can
                                                                  21
                                                                       unfortunately no, all the ones that I'm referring to -
22
    get involved in -
                                                                  22
                                                                       that's why I framed the question that way, when I said the
23
           MR MPOFU:
                              In that -
                                                                  23
                                                                       259 it's true that the actual number now is 272 because
24
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                  24
                                                                       that is an addition of the 259 plus those who were later
                                 - in criminal law aspects.
25
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                       arrested. So I'm confining it to the people who were
                              Okay.
                                                      Page 16931
                                                                       arrested in the veld.
1
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                    If your clients are
                                                                   1
                                                                   2
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
2
     ultimately prosecuted or if the prosecution continues to a
                                                                                                    I see, ja okay. I'm
 3
     plea stage and beyond, then these matters will be
                                                                   3
                                                                       sorry -
     ventilated, it's not a matter -
                                                                   4
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
 4
                                                                                                Thank you.
                                                                   5
5
            MR MPOFU:
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    I should have appreciated
                                Chairperson, yes I'm sorry,
                                                                   6
                                                                       that, I didn't. I'm sorry, but please proceed.
     that's true, but maybe I misunderstood. I thought the
6
                                                                   7
```

7 definition of phase 1 is - I'll get the document - deals 8 exactly with the issue. I'll paraphrase, it says whether 9 or not the persons who were arrested were in fact liable 10 for any criminal offence, I'm paraphrasing. But that's -11 it might also happen in a criminal case, but I thought 12 here -13 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, no, no, obviously the nature of our investigation - you're correct, but the 14 15 nature of our investigation would obviously be far 16 different from that which would take place in a criminal 17 trial if it proceeds. 18 MR MPOFU: No, of course, no, agreed, 19 thank you, Chairperson. But okay, let me put it this way then, because Chairperson is right, I don't have to -20 21 CHAIRPERSON: If this witness can't deal with it from his own knowledge, to call in aid his 22 23 knowledge of criminal law is not an appropriate way of

No, fair enough.

Page 16933 MR MPOFU: Thank you, Chairperson. General, before we get to the next big topic, which hopefully is the only big topic, I just want to round up a few loose ends before we get to the topic which might be our last topic. Just for clarity, when you were answering one of Mr Chaskalson's questions yesterday you said - and I'm just checking my notes - you said that the encirclement that was envisaged was not going to be done with barbed wire, but with Nyalas. Am I not misquoting you? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Definitely misquoting. MR MPOFU: Okay, what did you say was going to be done with Nyalas? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, it was said by Adv Chaskalson, then I said I was not in any meeting where an encirclement was going to be done by Nyalas. MR MPOFU: Okay, no it's fine. Then I -MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: But Adv Chaskalson

was encirclement of the koppie by Nyalas, but what I did

MR MPOFU:

24 doing it -

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22 23

24

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 16934
                                                                                                                          Page 16936
    say is that the encirclement that we envisaged on that day,
                                                                        the work.
                                                                    1
2
                                                                    2
    it was when the people have been -
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Alright, okay, but let's just
3
           MR MPOFU:
                              Broken into small groups -
                                                                    3
                                                                        agree on one thing. You didn't have 90 Nyalas there on the
4
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            - yes, then that
                                                                        day, correct?
5
    could be encirclement and that could be done by Nyalas, but
                                                                    5
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                 Yes, not 90, but
    not the koppie.
                                                                    6
                                                                        there were more Nyalas there, even though one could just go
6
7
                                                                    7
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                        through it -
                             Alright, no, fair enough.
                                                                    8
                                                                                                 That's fine.
8
    Okay, so only the encirclement of the small groups was
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                    9
9
    envisaged to be done by Nyalas, or with Nyalas, correct?
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                 - but there were
10
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   10
                                            Correct,
                                                                        more Nyalas that could have done the work.
11
    Chairperson, but Nyalas that do have members that will be
                                                                   11
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Alright, okay then another
    actually now also communicating to that small number of
12
                                                                   12
                                                                        thing that I picked up from what you said yesterday was, I
    group to drop weapons and -
13
                                                                   13
                                                                        think it's something I canvassed with either General
14
           MR MPOFU:
                             Yes, no, fair enough. So if
                                                                        Annandale or the National Commissioner; this issue of
15
    that was envisaged then how many Nyalas do you think would
                                                                   15
                                                                        NATJOC keeps on popping up. Firstly, do you know which
    circle one small group?
                                                                        decisions were taken at your JOC and which decisions were
16
17
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   17
                                            It could be two to
                                                                        taken at NATJOC level?
18
    three Nyalas. It will depend in terms of the group that
                                                                   18
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                 All decisions that
19
    they will - because we could - we were saying the group
                                                                   19
                                                                        I do know they were taken at Provincial JOC.
20
    that could be - it was not going to be more than even 10
                                                                   20
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes.
21
    people.
                                                                   21
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                 That was the one
22
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                   22
                                                                        that was there. The NATJOC decisions that I do know it's
                             Yes, well that's exactly my
23
    worry. If we had groups, if we had 3 000 people in groups
                                                                   23
                                                                        with regard to the utilisation of resources, even including
24
    of 10 then you'd have about 300 groups, correct?
                                                                   24
                                                                        the Oryx, and as I said to you last time you say, it's not
25
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                        handled at provincial level, it's handled at national
                                            No, Chairperson,
                                                       Page 16935
                                                                                                                          Page 16937
    we were not envisaging to encircle 3 000 people.
                                                                        level. So it's National that would also ensure that it
1
                                                                    2
                                                                        comes there legally.
2
           MR MPOFU:
                             Okay, if it was half of the
3
    crowd, then it would be 150 groups, correct?
                                                                    3
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes. No, fair enough. In
4
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            We were not even
                                                                    4
                                                                        fact that's what sparked this question, it's when you said
5
    thinking of 1 000 that will remain behind; we were thinking
                                                                    5
                                                                        - when I was criticising about the use of the Oryx, you
    a very small group that will remain behind. And to be
                                                                        then said that was a decision taken at NATJOC level. Can I
                                                                    6
6
7
    precise, we were only looking at the militant group, even
                                                                    7
                                                                        therefore take it that the decisions generally speaking -
    to use the word, but not as 3 000 or 2 000, no.
8
                                                                    8
                                                                        and I'm not saying you didn't take the decisions at your
9
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                    9
                             Okay, even then the militant
                                                                        level, but generally speaking, what one might call the
    group was estimated at about what, 400, 500?
                                                                   10
                                                                        deployment decisions of National Human Resources and I
10
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   11
                                                                        suppose also material resources were taken at NATJOC level?
11
                                            We were estimating
12
    it between 2 to 300.
                                                                   12
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Chairperson, my
13
           MR MPOFU:
                             Okay, so you'd have 30 groups
                                                                   13
                                                                        answer should be interpreted as such that the Province will
    then and you'd need about 90 Nyalas to encircle them into
                                                                   14
                                                                        only require the resources, but the type of resources and
14
15
    groups of 10, correct?
                                                                   15
                                                                        the availability of resources, that will be made by NATJOC.
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
16
                                            Chairperson, the
                                                                   16
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Correct, good. So then one
17
    majority of the people could have dropped their weapons and
                                                                   17
                                                                        can say that the decisions on deployment, that's what I'm
18
    they were already dropping their weapons. Our argument was
                                                                   18
                                                                        saying, on deployment of personnel and also equipment such
    that it's only those, that few that we were targeting, not
                                                                   19
                                                                        as the Oryx, those decisions were taken at NATJOC level.
    3 000 people.
                                                                   20
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Chairperson, the
21
           MR MPOFU:
                             Okay, alright, but if they
                                                                   21
                                                                        requests might have been done by the province, but for say
   didn't then you'd have needed 90 Nyalas to encircle them,
                                                                        the Oryx should come, that decision is taken at NATJOC,
                                                                   22
                                                                   23
                                                                        yes.
                                            No, Chairperson, I
         MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   24
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Ja, that's what I mean by
25 think the Nyalas that were there, they were enough to do
                                                                        deployment, the actual deployment. I don't mean - when it
```

```
Page 16938
                                                                                                                       Page 16940
    gets there how you use it is obviously your decision, but
                                                                      in vour view?
2
    the initial deployment - maybe we should call it that - is
                                                                  2
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                              I just want to get
    done at NATJOC, correct?
3
                                                                  3
                                                                      clarity. Am I now being called to speculate?
4
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             May I just repeat?
                                                                  4
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               No, no, sorry, General, I'm
5
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                  5
                                                                      not criticising you. I'm accepting that someone else took
                              Explain, yes.
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                      that decision. All I'm saying is that should you have been
                                             I don't deny that
                                                                  6
6
                                                                  7
7
    the province might have done a request to NATJOC.
                                                                      made aware - maybe I should put it lighter like that - of
8
           MR MPOFU:
                              Okay, but the actual
                                                                  8
                                                                      such an important decision in your capacity as overall
                                                                  9
9
    deployment was done by NATJOC.
                                                                      commander?
10
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                  10
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Correct,
                                                                                                              Am I expected to
11
                                                                  11
    Chairperson.
                                                                      comment what should I have done or -
                                                                  12
12
           MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you. Apart from those
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               No, just answer the question.
13
    deployment decisions, are you aware of any other decisions
                                                                  13
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   What he wants to know is,
14
    which were taken by NATJOC regarding this operation?
                                                                      we know that as overall commander you couldn't be involved
15
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                      in every detail of the operation, and we know that people
                                             No, Chairperson.
16
    We were only giving NATJOC feedback.
                                                                  16
                                                                      who were subordinate to you were doing things, as it were,
17
           MR MPOFU:
                              And you don't know what they
                                                                  17
                                                                      on your behalf without having to tell you everything. But
18
    would do with that feedback, I mean you obviously wouldn't
                                                                      Mr Mpofu's point, I think, is certain things were
19
    have access to their minutes of how they utilised the
                                                                  19
                                                                      important, important enough to not only justify but
20
    information that you gave to them.
                                                                  20
                                                                      necessitate the overall commander being told about them so
21
                                                                  21
                                                                      he would have the relevant knowledge. That's your point,
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             No, Chairperson,
                                                                  22
                                                                      isn't it, Mr Mpofu?
22
    it's up to NATJOC.
23
           MR MPOFU:
                              Yes. Have you ever sat in a
                                                                 23
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               That's all, Chairperson.
24
    NATJOC meeting, either as a guest of some sort, I mean do
                                                                  24
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Okay, I take it you'll
25
    you what it looks like?
                                                                      agree with that. Now what he wants to know - do you agree
                                                                                                                       Page 16941
                                                     Page 16939
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Yes, Chairperson,
1
                                                                      with that? There were some things that you as overall
                                                                      commander should have been told and your subordinates
2
    on the matters that concerns the province.
3
           MR MPOFU:
                             Yes, and are NATJOC meetings
                                                                  3
                                                                      shouldn't have done them on their own without telling you
4
    formal meetings with minutes and a chairperson and that
                                                                  4
                                                                      about them. Would you accept that?
                                                                  5
5
    kind of thing?
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               Yes, Chairperson.
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                  6
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Now what Mr Mpofu says is
6
                                            Yes, Chairperson.
7
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                  7
                             Okay, thank you. Right, then
                                                                      this request for mortuary vans to be on standby, to be sent
    there's been evidence, it's common cause by now I think,
8
                                                                      to Marikana, was that something that was sufficiently
9
                                                                  9
    but that stage 6 was conducted in September. Did you take
                                                                      important to have been brought to your attention?
                                                                  10
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
    part in the stage 6 operation which was the raids that were
                                                                                                              Yes, Chairperson.
10
                                                                  11
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               Thank you. Now then let's
11
    done in the hostels and in the township in September, a
12
    couple of weeks, or about a month after the massacre?
                                                                  12
                                                                      just go to something else, another small issue. Okay, this
13
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            No, Chairperson,
                                                                  13
                                                                      one I didn't raise it with you, I think I raised it with
14
    that was the time when I was at Brits during that IPID
                                                                  14
                                                                      Colonel Scott. If you can just go to - or no, before you
15
                                                                  15
                                                                      there, is it correct, as Colonel Scott told us, that what
    issue.
                                                                 16
16
           MR MPOFU:
                             Okay, alright, it was the time
                                                                      was known as the neutral area, or the safe area, was a
    of the IPID issue. Okay, alright, so you can't help us
17
                                                                  17
                                                                      defined static place? In other words it was not something
    with stage 6. Forgive me if this is repetition, I suspect
                                                                  18
                                                                      that was mutable, or that moved from place to place. There
    it is because I think Mr Chaskalson asked you, but were you
                                                                  19
                                                                      was a place with measurements, I think some of the
    aware or unaware of the fact that there were mortuary vans
                                                                  20
                                                                      measurements are even given here somewhere and the co-
21
    that had been put on standby for this operation?
                                                                  21
                                                                      ordinates, it was a place known as the neutral area,
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
22
                                           Not aware and have
                                                                  22
                                                                      correct?
    no knowledge of it.
                                                                  23
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               Chairperson, in my
23
        MR MPOFU:
                             Yes. Well, should you have
                                                                  24
                                                                      understanding it is the place where the police were and
   been aware of such an important thing as overall commander,
                                                                      where the media could have been, but not necessarily that
  ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

22

23

that what -

MR MPOFU:

That's correct, Chairperson.

CHAIRPERSON: That's what you're talking

- so you see the horseshoe space which is demarcated, as it

were, by those vehicles? You see that on the screen?

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 16942 Page 16944 it could be a structure there or whatever. MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. 1 2 CHAIRPERSON: 2 Chairperson, by vehicles. No, he doesn't mean a structure. What he means is was it a fixed place? Were CHAIRPERSON: 3 3 Yes, now Mr Mpofu wants to 4 there boundaries? If you think in terms of boundaries, 4 ask you about that. 5 they weren't boundaries in the technical sense, but you 5 MR MPOFU: Thank you. Now the question I want to ask is that was the neutral area, correct? Inside 6 know what I mean. 6 7 7 [09:48] Whether it was a place, the boundaries of which that horseshoe. were intended to be fixed, it wasn't an area that was going 8 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 8 Chairperson, I'm 9 9 to get bigger and smaller and move; it was one defined, not in a position to confirm it. 10 previously defined in the plan, area which was going to be 10 MR MPOFU: You can't, okay. protected by a barrier of barbed wire. That's your point, 11 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. 11 12 No, fair enough. Okay, then 12 is it, Mr Mpofu? MR MPOFU: 13 MR MPOFU: That's correct, Chairperson. 13 maybe you can just answer this. Generally speaking, would 14 CHAIRPERSON: Now do you agree with that? you agree that the neutral area is an area where civilians 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I agree, are not allowed except with the permission of the police? Chairperson, except that it will be defined there on the In other words you can't just walk up and down in the 16 17 ground in terms, but not at the planning stage. 17 neutral area. If you wanted to bring journalists, that's a 18 MR MPOFU: No, fair enough. The real 18 different matter. You wanted to bring them to protect 19 question is, then go to L191. You see there that there are 19 them, but they couldn't just wander about in the neutral white lines and there are yellow lines. 20 20 area; that's a police-controlled area, correct? 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, I see the I just want to 22 white lines and -22 understand "civilians," because media normally are 23 23 MR MPOFU: And black lines, ja. civilians. 24 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes. MR MPOFU: Yes, that's why I made that 25 explanation, General. I'm saying generally speaking the MR MPOFU: Ja, now the reason I'm asking Page 16943 Page 16945 you this, General, really, and I'm not going to spend time, neutral area is a police-controlled area which is not 1 2 is because I've asked this question from two police accessible to civilians. Obviously if the police want to 3 witnesses and I got two different answers, so it is just 3 bring in a particular type of civilian because they want to 4 for my own understanding. If you look at the area - and 4 protect them, that's a different matter. That's why I'm 5 I've defined it, forgive me, as a horseshoe – the area saying generally speaking it's a police-controlled area. I that's defined by those Nyalas where to the west it is 80 couldn't just go and wander about there myself, being not a 6 6 7 7 metres from the crowd, and to the north it is about 50 journalist. Agreed? 8 8 metres from the kraal, the area defined by the yellow MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 9 9 lines. You see that? MR MPOFU: Thank you. Maybe I can ask 10 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, I do see -10 you this; you did watch some of the goings on near the 11 CHAIRPERSON: Well, the area isn't 11 koppie from the CCTV area, even if you were not the - or 12 actually defined by the yellow lines, but I take it what 12 rather from the CCTV at the JOC, even if you were not on 13 you mean is you're referring to the horseshoe which was 13 the ground, correct? 14 effectively created by the vehicles which were parked 14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: On the 16th, 15 there. 15 Chairperson? 16 16 MR MPOFU: That's correct. MR MPOFU: Yes, on the 16th. 17 CHAIRPERSON: And the yellow arrow marked 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: On the 16th not 18 80 metres points towards the middle of the right-hand side 18 having watched them, I didn't have that time. of the horseshoe, and the yellow line marked 50 metres 19 MR MPOFU: Okay, on other days then when points to the bottom left-hand corner of the horseshoe. Is you watched the CCTV, can you confirm that the area, let's

23

24

go to 191 again, that that area which has a road in front

of the kraal where you can actually see people scattered,

if you look - I don't know which one you're using, okay, if

that far, but on the 16th and on any other day that is the

you look at the one in front of you. My eyes can't see

	Page 16946		Page 16948
1	road that people were using to go towards and from the	1	MR MPOFU: Thank you, Chairperson.
2	koppie, correct?	2	CHAIRPERSON: Now are you referring to
3	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes –	3	that road, that path, or the earlier one I mentioned, and
4	CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure that you defined	4	which Adv Hemraj mentioned, which is more or less parallel
5	the road with sufficient accuracy for us to follow what you	5	to the long white line?
6	mean.	6	MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you, Chairperson –
7	MR MPOFU: Yes, fair enough, Chairperson.	7	CHAIRPERSON: Which of two?
8	CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps you can define it	8	MR MPOFU: It's the second one. Thank
9	more accurately and then the witness can give us an answer	9	you, Chairperson. The one nearest to the kraal with people
10	that we can understand.	10	on it. General, I've now found my pointer. You see the
11	MR MPOFU: Thank you, Chairperson. You	11	one I'm talking to? This one, this road, that was the road
12	see, you remember the line, the 50-metre line that we spoke	12	or path that was mainly used by people going to and from
13	about earlier?	13	the koppie, correct?
14	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The one that is	14	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: They were also
15	next to 80 metres?	15	using other roads, not only that one.
16	CHAIRPERSON: Do you mean the 50-metre	16	MR MPOFU: I know, General. They didn't
17	line with the yellow arrowhead at each end?	17	all come from the same place. I'm saying was that the road
18	MR MPOFU: Yes –	18	that was mainly used by people from Nkaneng who were going
19	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Mpofu –	19	up and down to the koppie?
20	MR MPOFU: Yes, I do, Chairperson. I'm	20	MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I say it's one of
21	trying to operate the pointer at the same time.	21	them, but they were also using many roads coming to the
22	COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Isn't this the road	22	koppie.
23	that runs parallel to the 80-metre white arrow?	23	MR MPOFU: Okay –
24	MR MPOFU: Yes.	24	CHAIRPERSON: Mr Mpofu, I'm sorry, you
25	COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Isn't that the one?	25	know you've pointed out with the pointer so we can see
	Page 16947		Page 16949
1	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main	1	here.
1 2	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel	1 2	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.
	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow		here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read
2	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.	2	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure
2	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.	2	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two
2 3 4	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.	2 3 4	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less
2 3 4 5	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.	2 3 4 5	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two
2 3 4 5 6	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running	2 3 4 5 6	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less
2 3 4 5 6 7	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of	2 3 4 5 6 7	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing –  CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing — CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing –  CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing –  CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing –  CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand corner of the picture –	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.  MR MPOFU: Road B.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing –  CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand corner of the picture –  MR MPOFU: Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.  MR MPOFU: Road B.  CHAIRPERSON: I think you're talking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing —  CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand corner of the picture —  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: And the 50-metre line,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct. CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.  MR MPOFU: Road B. CHAIRPERSON: I think you're talking about road A. Am I correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing – CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand corner of the picture –  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And the 50-metre line, yellow line with yellow arrowheads, that's the, it would be, the northern arrowhead is very close to the kraal -  MR MPOFU: That's correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct. CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.  MR MPOFU: Road B. CHAIRPERSON: I think you're talking about road A. Am I correct? MR MPOFU: Well, now I'm even more —
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing — CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand corner of the picture — MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And the 50-metre line, yellow line with yellow arrowheads, that's the, it would be, the northern arrowhead is very close to the kraal -	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct. CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.  MR MPOFU: Road B. CHAIRPERSON: I think you're talking about road A. Am I correct?  MR MPOFU: Well, now I'm even more - CHAIRPERSON: The 80 -
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	CHAIRPERSON: There seem to be two main roads. The one is the one which runs more or less parallel to the white arrow which is crossed by the 80-metre arrow line.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And that is in fact running immediately in front of what looks like a mass group of people.  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: More or less in the vicinity of the, it would be the western arrowhead of that line.  MR MPOFU: That's right. Ja, I'm pointing – CHAIRPERSON: Then there's another road which runs diagonally away from that towards the, it would be the southern end of the kraal in the extreme left-hand corner of the picture –  MR MPOFU: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: And the 50-metre line, yellow line with yellow arrowheads, that's the, it would be, the northern arrowhead is very close to the kraal -  MR MPOFU: That's correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	here.  MR MPOFU: Yes.  CHAIRPERSON: But when we come to read the record and others read the record later, I'm not sure they'll know what you're talking about. So I described two roads, the one parallel to the white line, more or less parallel to the white line, and the other one which is actually parallel to the white line which is 80 metres long - perhaps that's the shortest way to describe it - and that one is the one that goes, if one looks at it from, travelling from west to east as it were, that goes to the corner of that kraal in the corner there.  MR MPOFU: That's correct.  CHAIRPERSON: Now let's call the one that's parallel to the 80-metre white line road A, and let's call the road that's parallel to the 330-metre white line road B.  MR MPOFU: Road B.  CHAIRPERSON: I think you're talking about road A. Am I correct?  MR MPOFU: Well, now I'm even more - CHAIRPERSON: The 80 -  MR MPOFU: Yes, correct, Chairperson.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 16950
                                                                                                                        Page 16952
    is parallel to the white line which is marked 80 metres.
                                                                       answer is either yes or no. You can't say from Lonmin's
2
            MR MPOFU:
                              Yes, the shorter -
                                                                       perspective what they think the answer should be. If he
3
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  That's right.
                                                                       asked the same question of the Lonmin witnesses they
4
            MR MPOFU:
                              Yes, the white line, the only,
                                                                       presumably will give their answer, but Mr Mpofu, please
5
    actually the only white line, ja.
                                                                   5
                                                                       proceed.
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                   6
                                                                                                Yes. General, just to repeat
                                  Now those people whose
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
6
7
                                                                   7
    misfortunate it will be to have to read the record in
                                                                       the question, would it be fair, given some of the
    future will understand what you're talking about.
                                                                   8
8
                                                                       indicators that you and I have discussed - and I don't want
9
                                                                   9
            MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you very much,
                                                                       to go through all of them because I'm sure you remember
    Chairperson. Okay, General, I don't want to make a big
                                                                  10
                                                                       some of them - would it be fair to say that to some extent
10
    thing about this. Can we then just accept it on this
                                                                  11
11
                                                                       this was a joint operation between the police and Lonmin?
    basis; although obviously people came from all over the
                                                                  12
12
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               It would, I would
13
    show, that road that we have just defined was one of the
                                                                  13
                                                                       say Lonmin was one of the role players.
14
    roads that was used by people over those days to go to and
                                                                  14
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Okay, thank you, that's
     from the koppie, correct?
                                                                  15
                                                                       enough.
15
                                                                  16
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Does that mean that you do
16
            MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              Yes, Chairperson.
                                                                       not accept that the operation, despite the fact that they'd
17
           MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you. And that road was
                                                                  17
18
    also used by the people that were defined by the police -
                                                                       contributed some of the things that were used in it, you do
19
    okay, to avoid having to play the slide, because I don't
                                                                  19
                                                                       not accept that the operation can be described as a joint
20
    know where it is, that road was also used, as we can see on
                                                                  20
                                                                       operation between the police on the one hand and Lonmin on
21
                                                                  21
                                                                       the other? Is that what you're saying?
    that slide, by the people who were leaving the koppie after
                                                                  22
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
22
    Mr Mathunjwa's address. I want to put it neutrally, or if
                                                                                                               Correct.
23
                                                                  23
                                                                       Chairperson, because we were not issuing instructions on
    you don't know, you don't know.
24
                                                                  24
            MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              No, I don't know.
                                                                       the same basis. They were posting there, we were posting
25
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  His second address.
                                                                       differently. But Lonmin was one of the role players
                                                      Page 16951
                                                                                                                        Page 16953
                                                                       because as the employer, we had to work with them.
1
           MR MPOFU:
                              You don't know. Yes.
                                                                   1
                                                                   2
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               Ja, no I understand. So when
2
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  You mean after his second
3
    address?
                                                                       they were posting their armed men, they would post them at
4
            MR MPOFU:
                              After his second address, yes,
                                                                       different places, but you would know where they were
                                                                   5
5
    and you might not know that because you were not there.
                                                                       posting them, correct?
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   6
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              Correct.
                                                                                                              Yes, then they
6
7
                                                                   7
                                                                       will just come and tell us that they have posted there, but
    Chairperson.
                                                                       that is the normal posting that they were doing even the
8
           MR MPOFU:
                              Okay, fine, fair enough, thank
9
                                                                   9
                                                                       police were not there.
    you.
                                                                  10
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
10
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                              I do not know.
                                                                                               Right, and of course they
                              Would it be fair, given some
                                                                  11
                                                                       would have to know where you were posting your armed men,
11
           MR MPOFU:
12
    of the issues that you and I discussed about the sharing of
                                                                  12
                                                                       you know where they're posting their armed men. To that
                                                                  13
13
    radios and so on, or access to radios, to put it more
                                                                       extent you were working together?
    correctly, to radios and sharing the JOC and so on, would
                                                                  14
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
14
                                                                                                              No, Chairperson,
                                                                  15
                                                                       we were not reporting to anybody and I remember vividly
15
    it be fair to say that to some extent this was a joint
                                                                  16
                                                                       well that there was a time where even General Annandale
16
    operation between the police and Lonmin?
17
            MR SHOZI:
                             No, Chair, there's no basis
                                                                  17
                                                                       chase Lonmin people out in our JOC. I'm not sure, knowing
18
    for that question. It was never a joint operation between
                                                                  18
                                                                       precisely the date, but I do know there was a time where
19
     SAPS and Lonmin -
                                                                  19
                                                                       they wanted to give us some feedback. General Annandale
                                                                  20
20
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  You can't object. He's
                                                                       said that, "We are still busy, go and stand outside."
21
     asked a question which is either a -
                                                                  21
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               Yes, General, please bear with
           MR MPOFU: The witness can say no.
22
                                                                  22
                                                                       me. The reason why I ask these questions so carefully is
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 The witness will answer.
                                                                  23
23
                                                                       because I accept some of what you're saying. Let me
   You can't answer it for him, or suggest an answer before he
                                                                  24
                                                                       explain what I'm saying. I accept that - that's why I used
   answers it. He asked whether it's a joint operation. The
                                                                       the words "to a certain extent." I accept that there were
```

```
Page 16954
                                                                                                                         Page 16956
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               But particularly
     times at which the police might have done things and did
                                                                        as far as I'm concerned, and the role that I played.
 2
     not want anyone else to be there. That I accept. I accept
 3
     too that for you to do your deployment, you did not need
                                                                    3
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Ja, sure. No, fine, fine.
 4
     Lonmin's permission as a police force, or a police service.
                                                                    4
                                                                       And Lonmin also assisted you to identify some of the
 5
     That I also accept. All I'm saying is that to the extent
                                                                    5
                                                                        protesters, correct?
                                                                    6
     that there was sharing of information over the radio, to
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
 6
                                                                                                               Correct.
 7
                                                                    7
     the extent that there was sharing of the logistics, there
                                                                       Chairperson, because Lonmin was the employer and they were
     was buying of barbed wire for each other, to the extent -
                                                                    8
                                                                       employees and the reason why I confronted Lonmin about
 8
 9
                                                                    9
            MR MATHIBEDI SC:
                                       No, Chair, there was no
                                                                       that, because they told us that those were faceless people.
                                                                   10
     buying of barbed wire for each other -
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Ja, no, but after that they
10
                                                                       assisted you in identifying, once they now had faces did
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   There's no evidence that
                                                                   11
11
     there was buying of barbed wire for each other.
                                                                   12
                                                                       they help you to identify some of the protesters?
12
                                                                   13
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
13
            MR MPOFU:
                               Okay, alright -
                                                                                                               The assistance
14
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   That's the first point.
                                                                   14
                                                                       that we needed we wanted to say now that these people are
15
     The second point is -
                                                                       your employees, tell us who are they, because you do have
                                                                   16
                                                                       records.
16
            MR MPOFU:
                               But there is -
                                                                   17
                                                                                                 Okay, no I'm talking about
17
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   - you will recall yesterday
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
18
     the witness didn't know anything about the barbed wire.
                                                                   18
                                                                       something different. Do you remember Lonmin people saying
19
            MR MPOFU:
                               Alright -
                                                                   19
                                                                       to you we're going to assist you to identify some of the
20
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   So I don't know that he can
                                                                   20
                                                                        protesters, but please don't let this be known? Ja?
                                                                   21
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
21
                                                                                                               Correct.
     help us.
                                                                   22
22
            MR MPOFU:
                                                                       Chairperson. That was the fear that was all over there
                               Okay, fine. To the extent
                                                                   23
23
                                                                       with everybody, but not only necessarily with Lonmin, but
     that -
24
                                                                   24
                                                                       the fear that was there, people didn't know, didn't want to
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   Do you want to raise any
25
     other objections apart from the two I raised?
                                                                       be seen as assisting the police.
                                                      Page 16955
                                                                                                                         Page 16957
           MR MATHIBEDI SC:
                                     No, Chair.
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes, I know they didn't want
 1
 2
           MR MPOFU:
                             Thank you. To the extent that
                                                                       to be seen, but I'm saying they did assist the police -
                                                                    2
 3
    Mr Botes says that he was permanently posted in the JOC and
                                                                    3
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                And also to be
 4
    when he was not there, he would make sure that someone else
                                                                    4
                                                                       known - I'm sorry, Chairperson.
 5
    is there in his place, to the extent that Mr Botes attended
                                                                    5
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Sorry, sorry, General. Sorry,
 6
    the JOCCOM meeting in the morning of the 16th, those kinds
                                                                    6
                                                                       I cut you, you can finish.
 7
                                                                    7
                                                                       [10:07] CHAIRPERSON:
     of things, I'm saying to some extent, would you agree that
                                                                                                       Carry on; carry on with
                                                                    8
8
    to some extent this was an operation which was being
                                                                       your answer.
 9
                                                                    9
    jointly managed or controlled by SAPS and Lonmin? And
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                The fear that was
10
    also, sorry, to the extent that SAPS advised Lonmin to seek
                                                                   10
                                                                       there, no any other person wanted to be associated with the
11
     an interdict, according to one of the affidavits, those
                                                                   11
                                                                        police, including, even if you would have more, let's say
12
     kinds of indicia that I'm interested in. So to that
                                                                   12
                                                                       airtime or whatever, they didn't want because they knew
    limited extent, would you then accept my proposition?
13
                                                                   13
                                                                        that that could construe that you are having a relationship
14
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   14
                                                                       with the police. That was my understanding when Lonmin
                                            No, Chairperson,
15
     except that Lonmin was a role player, like any other role
                                                                   15
                                                                       raised the issues because the individuals, Lonmin
     player.
16
                                                                   16
                                                                       management that was staying there, they were fearing that
17
           MR MPOFU:
                             Like the strikers? So you
                                                                   17
                                                                        they might be the target.
18
    mean your relationship and partnership with Lonmin was the
                                                                   18
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Ja, but you did not feel it
19
     same as the partnership you had with the strikers?
                                                                   19
                                                                       necessary to remark about those other individuals to the
20
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Do you want I
                                                                   20
                                                                        Commission, unlike what you said in paragraph 29 of GGG12,
21
     should equate it to that one?
                                                                   21
                                                                        you say there - sorry.
22
           MR MPOFU:
                            Yes. Ja, I want you to
                                                                   22
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Have you got it? It's the
                                                                   23
23
    compare it.
                                                                       foot of page 14 of the statement.
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                           I could say yes.
                                                                   24
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Correct,
           MR MPOFU:
                            Okay. That's fine.
                                                                       Chairperson, I do have it.
```

```
Page 16958
                                                                                                                        Page 16960
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes, but if she was there then
1
                             Ja, okay, I'll read it out to
    you; firstly it talks about the morning of the 14th, so this
                                                                       she would obviously get to the top of the food chain,
2
3
    is after the faceless story that happened on the 13th, the
                                                                   3
                                                                       correct?
4
    faceless allegations, correct?
                                                                   4
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                No Chairperson, I
5
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Correct.
                                                                       don't understand the food chain, maybe it's to give
                                                                       instructions or what?
    Chairperson.
                                                                   6
6
7
                                                                   7
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
           MR MPOFU:
                             So this is a separate thing.
                                                                                                    That is an inappropriate
    On the 14th you say, "Captain Moolman, Colonel Barnard
                                                                   8
8
                                                                       metaphor; perhaps you can find a more appropriate one.
                                                                   9
9
    Heyneke and I once again attended to the mine management
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes, maybe, let's stick to the
    offices and requested a meeting with Mr AB Kgotle, Mr Joe
                                                                  10
                                                                       pecking order -
10
    Kwadi, Mr Patrick Phega, Mr Poena Prinsloo. At the meeting
                                                                  11
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
11
                                                                                                    Apply the doctrine of
12
    they agreed that Lonmin would assist with the
                                                                  12
                                                                       situational appropriateness to your metaphor.
13
    identification of the protestors at the koppie. They
                                                                  13
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 That's correct. Let's talk
14
    requested, however, that the company would prefer that the
                                                                  14
                                                                       about the pecking order, let's stick to that phraseology.
    fact that they were assisting SAPS not be revealed to the
                                                                       If she was there she would be on top of the pecking order,
15
                                                                       or the hierarchy?
16
    union for the safety of those we were engaging with at
                                                                  16
                                                                  17
17
    managerial level. I gave them the assurance that I would
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                No, Chairperson.
    not identify them." Remember that?
18
                                                                  18
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 She would be at the bottom?
19
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Yes, I see it and
                                                                  19
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                She does not
20
    I remember it, Chairperson.
                                                                  20
                                                                       actually appear in the structure of the operation; she's
21
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                  21
                             Thank you.
                                                                       not there, completely.
22
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            My explanation,
                                                                  22
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Okay, well can you go to
23
    Chairperson, is one, is that same that they did not want
                                                                  23
                                                                       exhibit EE? Have you got it? Or you can use that one.
    anybody should know that they're assisting for the purpose
24
                                                                  24
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Yes, I don't have
    of their lives because they feel that their lives, that
25
                                                                  25
                                                                      it here but you can -
                                                      Page 16959
                                                                                                                        Page 16961
1
    might put their lives in danger.
                                                                   1
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Okay.
2
                                                                   2
           MR MPOFU:
                             Ja, but they could have put
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               I'm ready,
3
    their lives in danger by not working with you. I mean they
                                                                   3
                                                                       Chairperson.
4
    could have saved their lives, but they decided that they
                                                                   4
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, okay. Yes, no, I was
5
    were going to assist you but you mustn't reveal it. That's
                                                                      just saying that insofar - that's why I was saying when she
    all I'm saying, okay.
                                                                   6
                                                                      was there. When she was there, then would the pecking
6
7
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Yes, Chairperson.
                                                                   7
                                                                       order be as indicated there, those first three names, it's
8
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                   8
                             Thank you.
                                                                       General Mbombo, General Annandale, and then you?
9
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   9
                                            With the reason
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               No, Chairperson,
                                                                  10
                                                                      that is only the acknowledgment in terms of the attendance
10
    given.
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                       list, but what I am talking about, Chairperson, it is found
11
                             Yes, then General, am I
                                                                  11
12
    correct that the, what I would call the hierarchy, the
                                                                  12
                                                                       in my statement, that is GGG12 page 3, that's paragraph 7,
                                                                       the JOC structure.
13
    pecking order at operational level - let us exclude the
                                                                  13
14
    National Commissioner for now - would be the Provincial
                                                                  14
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                I know about the JOC, but I'm
15
                                                                  15
                                                                       not asking you about the JOC structure. I'm saying when
    Commissioner, yourself, and General Annandale, there's a
16
    bit of a grey area there but for now let's say yourself and
                                                                  16
                                                                       the Provincial Commissioner was in attendance as part of
17
    General Annandale, and then the operational commander, and
                                                                  17
                                                                       the operation or meetings to do with the operation, the
18
    then the architect, the planner, the chief planner, and
                                                                  18
                                                                       pecking order would be her and you and Annandale and the
                                                                  19
19
    then other people like General Naidoo and so on. Those
                                                                       other people who reported to you, correct?
                                                                  20
    would be the, that would be the top structure, correct?
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               Not necessarily,
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
21
                                       Chairperson,
                                                                  21
                                                                       Chairperson. As I'm saying, this attendance list has no
22 excluding the Provincial Commissioner. Provincial
                                                                       meaning in terms of the structure, but what I'm saying is
    Commissioner is not part of the structure, but we were
                                                                  23
                                                                       that General Mbombo has appointed me as a CJOC, but that
24 reporting to her as she was in charge of the province, but
                                                                  24
                                                                       doesn't necessarily mean that she cannot ask General
   the whole JOCCOM, yes, Chairperson.
                                                                       Annandale or General Naidoo about anything, but as a CJOC
  ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

Fmail: realtime@mweb.co.za

```
Page 16962
                                                                                                                          Page 16964
                                                                        that where there with him, but to be on the scene, but
1
    person, yes.
2
                                                                        attending the other scene, that's also a different issue
           MR MPOFU:
                              No, General, I think the
3
    problem is you are anticipating my question. I'm not going
                                                                        which I've already explained.
4
    to ask you why she gave the instruction to Annandale and
                                                                    4
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes, no I'm just talking about
                                                                        scene 1. None of the people that I've mentioned witnessed
5
    not you, because I see that's where you're going. All I'm
                                                                    5
6
    saying is, when the, if she's there, and you're looking at
                                                                    6
                                                                        scene 1, to your knowledge, correct?
7
                                                                    7
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
    this operation broadly speaking, would you agree that she
                                                                                                                Yes, Chairperson,
                                                                    8
                                                                        but they were not supposed to be there.
8
    would be the big chief, she would be the person who could
9
                                                                    9
    give instructions to you or anybody, and then the next in
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Fine, and these were the
10
    line would be you, and then the next in line would be
                                                                   10
                                                                        people who presumably briefed the National Commissioner and
                                                                   11
                                                                        the President about the massacre, correct?
11
    Annandale, then the next in line would be the operational
                                                                   12
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    I don't know about that.
12
    commander, and then all these other people I mentioned.
13
    That would be, not that it's something written somewhere,
                                                                   13
                                                                        Isn't the evidence that the witness had given us that not
                                                                   14
14
    I'm just saying that would be the hierarchy.
                                                                        these people so much, but that it was Lieutenant-Colonel
15
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   15
                                                                        Scott who gave the briefing to the President in respect of
                                              Yes, Chairperson.
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                        what happened on the 16th, and the witness gave the briefing
16
                              Thank you. Now, I'm going to
                                                                   17
                                                                        in respect to what happened on the 13th. Is that correct?
17
    argue that - and I want to give you a chance to comment -
18
    that it is curious, to say the least, that when the
                                                                   18
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Correct.
                                                                        Chairperson.
19
    massacre next to the kraal happened none of those people
                                                                   19
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Do you know whether any of
20
    where there, or are able to assist the Commission.
                                                                   20
21
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                   21
                                                                        the other people to whom Mr Mpofu referred also took part
                                  What do you mean they
    weren't there? You mean they weren't at the kraal or they
                                                                   22
                                                                        in the briefing session with the President?
22
23
    weren't at the JOC, or what do you mean by "there"?
                                                                   23
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                No, Chairperson,
24
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                   24
                              Thank you, no fair enough,
                                                                        but what I do know is that what Colonel Scott said there,
25
                                                                        it was prepared by the JOC, which consists of the people
    Chairperson. None of them witnessed that massacre, neither
                                                       Page 16963
                                                                                                                          Page 16965
    the Provincial, or you, or Annandale, or Calitz, or Naidoo,
                                                                    1
                                                                        that where there.
1
                                                                    2
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
2
    or Scott. Would you care to comment?
                                                                                                     So did he act in effect as
3
           MR MATHIBEDI SC:
                                     Sorry, Mr Chairman, is
                                                                    3
                                                                        the spokesman for the JOC in briefing the President as to
4
    it my colleague's proposition that the persons, the senior
                                                                        what happened on the 16th of August? Is that correct?
                                                                    5
                                                                                                                 Yes, Chairperson.
5
    officers referred to should have been at the scene?
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                 So neither the President nor
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 It sounds like it. Is that
                                                                    6
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
6
7
    correct, Mr Mpofu?
                                                                    7
                                                                        the National Commissioner was briefed directly by anyone
8
                             That's correct, Chairperson.
                                                                    8
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                        who had witnessed the massacre, correct?
9
                                                                    9
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 That's your proposition
                                                                                                     That sound right, General,
    that you're putting to the witness.
                                                                        doesn't it?
10
                                                                   10
11
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Yes, Chairperson.
                             Yes.
                                                                   11
12
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Well, in due course you'll
                                                                   12
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Thank you. You remember
13
    give him a chance to comment as to whether he agrees with
                                                                   13
                                                                        yesterday I was criticizing you about -
14
    you.
                                                                   14
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     Are you moving on to
15
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                   15
                             Or whether it is a good
                                                                        another point?
16
    proposition or a bad one.
                                                                   16
                                                                               MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes, Chairperson.
17
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Sure.
                                                                   17
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     I would like to ask a
18
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             No, Chairperson,
                                                                   18
                                                                        question. I understand that what was envisaged and planned
    in terms of the roles that we were playing, we were playing
                                                                        wasn't what actually happened at scene 1, but what was
    different roles. Even Scott, Scott was not expected to be
                                                                        envisaged was that once the neutral area was separated from
21
    there, but there where commanders that where there, so none
                                                                   21
                                                                        the area near the koppie by the barbed wire fence, which
22 of us we were expected to be there. General Naidoo, he was
                                                                   22
                                                                        was being unrolled, then the members of the service, the
    in charge of the forward holding area 1, so what was
                                                                   23
                                                                        POP people, followed by the TRT people, were going to go
24 expected to him is that in case if anything happens he was
                                                                   24
                                                                        into the area, to the west of the, of the barbed wire
```

barrier to proceed with the dispersal and the disarmament

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

expected to take, or even to supply some extra resources

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 16966
                                                                                                                        Page 16968
    operation. That's correct, isn't it?
                                                                       the issue of postings, and he said yes.
1
2
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   2
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    This is Ms Barnes's
                                            Correct.
                                                                   3
3
    Chairperson, taking to account that TRT, they're at 100
                                                                       exhibit?
4
    metres.
                                                                   4
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Yes, Chairperson.
5
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                   5
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Yes. Now, I'm just referring
                                 Yes, yes, yes, no, no.
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
6
                                            Yes.
                                                                   6
                                                                       to it because it talks about the postings that you're
7
                                                                   7
                                                                       talking about. You see there it says mining security
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Now, when that operation
    was going to take, was taking place, was it still envisaged
                                                                   8
                                                                       posting, 16th August 2012?
8
                                                                   9
9
    that the people in the JOC where going to stay in the JOC?
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                                Yes, Chairperson.
10
    Would they still have been in the JOC if the dispersal and
                                                                  10
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 I'm not going to take you
    disarmament operation had begun on schedule, as was
                                                                  11
                                                                       through the whole thing because I think you discussed it
11
    envisaged, would the people in the JOC still have been in
12
                                                                  12
                                                                       with Ms Barnes, but all I'm saying is that this reflected
    the JOC?
13
                                                                  13
                                                                       some of the postings, literally both in terms of vehicles
                                            Correct,
14
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                       and equipment and arms which were distributed to Lonmin
15
    Chairperson.
                                                                  15
                                                                       Security. Do you understand it in the same way?
                                 So what was it envisaged
                                                                  16
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
16
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                                Correct,
17
    they would be doing in the JOC?
                                                                  17
                                                                       Chairperson.
18
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            It is to, when
                                                                  18
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 Right, now, the real point
19
    they did get feedback also to understand what is the
                                                                  19
                                                                       that I'm getting to is this; it is true, isn't it, that the
20
    progress of the operation.
                                                                  20
                                                                       police equipment, unlike the Lonmin equipment, did not
21
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 What would they have done
                                                                  21
                                                                       include shotguns, correct? Putting aside the rubber bullet
    about the feedback they got? What was it envisaged - I
22
                                                                  22
                                                                       thing.
23
    know it's a hypothetical question but you say they would've
                                                                  23
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    You mean shotguns from
24
    received feedback about what was happening, how the
                                                                  24
                                                                       which -
25
    operation was proceeding. Now what was it envisaged would
                                                                  25
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                 From which pellets -
                                                      Page 16967
                                                                                                                        Page 16969
    the people in the JOC do, or what might they do in response
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   From which pellets would be
1
                                                                   1
    to the feedback which it was thought that they would
                                                                      fired.
2
                                                                   2
3
    receive? Were they going to do anything about it, or were
                                                                   3
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                As opposed to rubber bullets.
4
    they just going to listen to it or what was going to
                                                                   4
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   As opposed to rubber
5
    happen?
                                                                   5
                                                                      bullets?
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   6
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, that's correct.
6
                                            Chairperson, it
7
    will depend on the feedback that they will get, but it is
                                                                   7
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               I did say the
    that they will give guidance based on the feedback that
8
                                                                   8
                                                                      police do not use pellets.
9
                                                                   9
    they get and -
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, now, what I really want
10
           MR MPOFU:
                             Thank you, General. Now, just
                                                                  10
                                                                      to know is, if you look at that heading, "Mining Security
    to tie up another loose end that came from another loose
                                                                       posting 16 August 2012," to your knowledge, were any of
11
                                                                  11
12
    end, you just spoke now about the postings that were done
                                                                  12
                                                                      those people posted at the main operation or near the
    separately by the police and Lonmin. You remember that?
                                                                  13
13
                                                                      koppies?
14
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                            Yes, Chairperson.
                                                                  14
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               No, not to my
15
           MR MPOFU:
                             And if you go to slide HHH60.1
                                                                  15
                                                                      knowledge. I don't know what might have happened there.
    - rather, I'm sorry, exhibit, thank you, exhibit HHH60.1.
16
                                                                  16
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes.
17
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                           HHH60, I don't
                                                                  17
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
    have it here. Maybe it could be -
                                                                      knowledge they were not posted with the police to -
18
                                                                  18
                                                                  19
19
           MR MPOFU:
                             Ja. I think it's difficult to
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Do you know what those
    come by, maybe we'll rely on the one.
                                                                      postings mean? You see, S1, S3, 05, TR2, D1 and so on, do
           CHAIRPERSON:
21
                                 Put the question again,
                                                                  21
                                                                       you know what they mean?
    please, Mr Mpofu,
22
                                                                  22
                                                                             MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               No. I don't know.
           MR MPOFU: I was just saying, referring
                                                                  23
23
                                                                       Chairperson.
24 the witness to HHH60.1 at this stage, Chairperson. The
                                                                  24
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   So that's something we'll
   question before that was whether he remembers us discussing
                                                                      have to find out from the Lonmin witnesses when they come.
```

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 16970 Page 16972 MR MPOFU: Fair enough, yes. That's why complete because it's ongoing work, but that is a list to 1 I was asking what is it, to your knowledge. So you say 2 date - let's call it that - it's a list to date of people 3 it's possible that they might have been posted there, but who according to the post mortems and those kinds of 4 you didn't know anything about it? things, those types of medical reports, let's use the 5 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I didn't know generic term, who sustained or died from shotgun injuries. anything about it. 6 The two people who died are at the bottom of the list, 6 7 7 number 8 and number 9, Mr Bongani Mdze, and Mr Bonginkosi MR MPOFU: Okay, now, the reason why this is of some interest, and the Chairperson is right, it will 8 Yona, and those who were injured with shotguns, who include 8 9 9 be more explored more fully when the Lonmin people come, the people that I represent, we'll start from number 4, 10 but for your purposes can I refer you to HHH63? Is it not 10 Nkosipendilo Fantis, Mr Solensi Matikimala, number 6, Mr Mfaneleko Hlugulwana, and number 7, Mr Puka Ramapapu, so 11 - oh, it's new, we left it there yesterday, I think 11 12 for now, and that's why I was name dropping the name of the 12 Chairperson. It's just a one-pager. 13 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Is this the shotgun evidence leaders, so you can accept that this is a list 14 14 list of the nine shotgun victims? that is compiled from the medical records by ourselves with 15 MR MPOFU: Yes, shotgun victims, yes. I the assistance of the evidence leaders. So for now you must just accept that it is so. Your legal representatives 16 know that might find that we made it up or whatever, but for the 17 [10:27] CHAIRPERSON: I'm not sure that we, did I 17 18 give it an exhibit number? I don't remember giving it an purposes of this question, can you accept that those are 19 exhibit number -19 people who are indicated medically to have either died or 20 MR MPOFU: 20 injured from shotgun pellets, correct? No, it was not, Chairperson -21 21 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: CHAIRPERSON: We were handed a document Yes, Chairperson, 22 22 I cannot dispute it. which hasn't yet been dealt with. 23 MR MPOFU: That's correct, Chairperson, 23 MR MPOFU: Okay, thank you. And all I it's my mistake. It was just a reserved number. 24 24 can ask for is the comment. If you accept my assurances 25 CHAIRPERSON: that this is what the medical evidence says, and if we also Alright, let's sort it out Page 16973 Page 16971 1 now. HHH accept your evidence that the police did not use pellets, 2 MR MPOFU: 63. It was a reserved 2 who do you think killed or injured these people? 3 number -3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I don't know, 4 CHAIRPERSON: - 63, list of shotgun 4 Chairperson. 5 victims? 5 MR MPOFU: Any guesses? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: It's difficult for 6 MR MPOFIL: Yes, that's correct, 6 7 Chairperson. It was a reserved number which we got from Ms 7 me to guess, Chairperson -Pillay. General, you've got it? It's a one-pager. I 8 8 MR MATHIBEDI SC: Sorry, Mr Chairman, 9 9 think I gave it to you it's not for the witness to guess, with due respect. 10 CHAIRPERSON: 10 MR MPOFU: Yes, list of shotgun It's okay. 11 victims from 1/8/12 -11 CHAIRPERSON: He says he can't guess, so 12 MR MPOFU: 12 the point falls away. Ja. 13 CHAIRPERSON: - to 16/8/12, right. 13 MR MPOFU: Ja. 14 MR MPOFU: Yes. Sorry, General, I gave 14 CHAIRPERSON: So we don't have to spend 15 15 half an hour arguing whether he can guess. He's already it to your representatives last week, but it probably just didn't find its way to you. But it's not a train smash. 16 16 told us he can't. 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I did receive it. 17 MR MATHIBEDI SC: But, Mr Chairman, with 18 I was told that put it awhile, but I did -18 due respect, it's not -19 MR MPOFU: You just mislaid it. 19 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, your point is 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 20 taken. 21 MR MPOFU: No, there's a copy coming to 21 MR MATHIBEDI SC: We are not dealing with you now. Okay, General, once again, as I say, I don't want 22 a guessing game here, Mr Chairman. to waste your time too much on this; it's simply to say MR MPOFU: 23 Alright, we'll leave it at 24 that that is a list which we have compiled with the 24 that, General. assistance of the evidence leaders, which is probably not 25 CHAIRPERSON: A guess wouldn't help us, ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

25

1

2 3

4

5

6 7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

21

CHAIRPERSON:

Page 16976

Page 16974 would it? 1 2 MR MPOFU: It won't, not at this stage. 3 We'll canvass it - we've got some guesses, so we'll canvass 4 it with those people that -5 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: At some stage will you make some reference to the location of these injuries 6 7 caused by the shotgun? 8 MR MPOFU: Oh, yes. Ja, no, no, that's 9 why I was saying it's ongoing work. When the time comes we'll refer you to all the post mortems, all the injuries, 10 whether the people were, when they - well, I think the 11 12 dates of death are already there, and we'll give a proper 13 analysis, Commissioner, thanks. 14 CHAIRPERSON: Without guessing, perhaps 15 we can look at this matter that Mr Mpofu has touched on in a more focussed way. The people who participated in the 16 17 shootings on 16th were by and large members of the police 18 service. Is that correct? 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 20 Chairperson. 21 CHAIRPERSON: And you say they weren't 22 equipped with shotguns which fired pellets. 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 24 Chairperson.

Now on this list that Mr Page 16975 Mpofu has thoughtfully provided us, exhibit HHH63, there SG, that's shotgun, and LM5. Do you know where Mr Botha 5

6

7

8

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

CHAIRPERSON:

possibility which merits consideration? 5 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Only if, 6 Chairperson, it could be discovered that one of the security shotguns they were -8 CHAIRPERSON: la 9 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: - they were taken by strikers and that the securities were not posted there, 11 or didn't come there at any time. 12 CHAIRPERSON: Alright, thank you. No, 13 the only reason, I think I'd like to take the tea 14 adjournment in a moment, but before we do that, what we were given in exhibit HHH60.1 was this list of postings and then on the second page, 60.2, there are enlargements of 17 some of the names that appear on 60.1, and the enlargements relate to two people who are obviously employees of Lonmin. 19 They are listed against the number 15 at the foot of the 20 page, a Mr PW Botha and a Mr Kellerman. Now it appears, I think I'm correct in saying that they were either at or 21 22 from or linked to, in some way, Western Platinum, because 23 next to their names are the letters WPL, but above their 24 names are the following, and these are enlarged in the photographs 60.2, one against Botha is 9mm and "one Page 16977 multiplied by SG" (shotgun) and in the case of Kellerman there's a similar, there's an entry Kellerman 9mm, one by

strikers, might have been shot by some of their own people,

presumably by accident, but nevertheless, they may have

been shot by them? Is that what you're suggesting is a

are two deceased people, numbers 8 and 9 on the list, Bongani Mdze, and Bonginkosi Yona. Now in due course presumably we will be reminded where their bodies were found, but they both died and it is said that they were shotgun victims. So if they weren't shot by the police because the police didn't have shotguns with pellets, they were obviously shot by somebody else. Now do you know anybody else, or any other persons who were involved in the operations who to your knowledge were in a position to fire weapons of some kind? Was it only police - you know I used the phrase "by and large" earlier - who were involved in the shootings? Are you aware of anybody else or any other persons who were involved in the operations and might have shot, taken part in the shootings in the sense that they might have shot firearms during the operation? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, as I said, I don't know that, to my knowledge the securities were not posted there, and also I don't know whether they might have gone there. The only thing that I do remember

is that I don't know what type of firearms that were taken

25 these two people might have in fact been shot, if they were

22 from the securities by the strikers. Whether they were

shotguns or whether, I don't remember.

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

CHAIRPERSON:

and Mr Kellerman were on the 16th? Were they together with the police or in a position to fire shotguns in the direction of the strikers? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson. CHAIRPERSON: So in other words there are a couple of possibilities we'll have to look at. One is the possibility that these shotgun victims were killed by strikers with shotguns, if it can be shown that the strikers or some of them were in possession of shotguns; that's one possibility. The other possibility we obviously have to look at, is these two gentlemen, Messrs Botha and Kellerman, see what they did, if they did anything with their shotguns. But that's a matter you help us on. MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. CHAIRPERSON: On that note we'll take tea. [COMMISSION ADJOURNS **COMMISSION RESUMES**] [11:06] CHAIRPERSON: The Commission resumes, Major-General, you're still under oath. WILLIAM MPEMBE: Yes, thanks, Chairperson.

Mr Mpofu.

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Are you suggesting that

Page 16980

Page 16981

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

```
Page 16978
           CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MPOFU (CONTD.):
1
2
    Thank you, Chairperson. General - maybe, Chairperson, just
3
    for good arrangement, maybe I should - I'm going to refer
4
    to a slide, a picture actually which might require warning,
5
    so I think let's rather -
           CHAIRPERSON:
6
                                 I'm informed by Mr Mpofu
7
    that he is going to cause to be shown on the screen a
8
    picture of someone or some people, I'm not sure which, who
9
    were killed on the 16th of August at Marikana. If members
10
    of the family of the persons who were killed are present in
    the chamber this picture may well cause them distress and
11
    suffering if they see it. So I will request the operator
12
13
    who's going to show the picture not to show it until a
14
    minute has elapsed after I have finished speaking. Half a
15
    minute has elapsed, but I see no-one is giving any
16
    indication of a desire to leave, so I suppose we can now
17
    proceed. Mr Mpofu, shall we now proceed? People are now
18
    coming in, they weren't here when the warning was given, so
19
    that means I have to repeat it.
20
           MR MPOFU:
                              Alright, Chairperson.
21
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Well, I think we should, I
22
    mean I don't want -
23
           MR MPOFU:
                              No, no, absolutely. What I'll
    do then, Chairperson, yes let me just ask a couple
24
25
    questions -
```

examination, about the simultaneous rollout versus the successive rollout of the barbed wire? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 3 I remember. Chairperson. 5 MR MPOFU: Is it actually correct that 6 insofar as you and I agreed that was a deviation from the 7 plan, that the - do you acknowledge that actually the plan made a specific point that there should be a rapid 9 deployment of the barbed wire? Remember there was a long 10 discussion between you and I saying is it true that the 11 simultaneous would be faster than the other one and there 12 was a bit of a grey area. Now I am now asking you that it 13 was a specific part of the plan that the rollout should be 14 rapid. 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, based on the fact that that's why it was 17 prepositioned. 18 MR MPOFU: Thank you, yes. In other words two measures which were going to assist in making it 19 20 rapid were the prepositioning as well as the simultaneous 21 rollout, so that it doesn't take too long, correct? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: The only one that 23 I did not know, or let me say I did not recall a 24 simultaneous one because I thought that the how part will be left to the operational people. But the prepositioning,

1 CHAIRPERSON: Well, let me repeat the 2 warning just – since I last spoke a number of people have 3 come into the chamber. They haven't got earphones on, of 4 course, so it's not being interpreted. Mr Ntsonkota, will 5 you be kind enough to repeat in Xhosa, in isiXhosa, what I 6 have said a few minutes ago or perhaps Mr Tokota can do it, 7 say it in isiXhosa so that - some people here haven't got 8 their headphones on and we don't want distress to be 9 caused. I see two other people are approaching, so we'll 10 wait until they come into the chamber and then Mr Tokota 11 will speak in isiXhosa and give the warning that is 12 necessary. 13 MR MPOFU: Chairperson, maybe a better suggestion, I can just ask about one or two small other 14 15 things so that when the people - we think everyone is here 16 then Mr Tokota can do the second warning. 17 CHAIRPERSON: Okay, you ask the other 18 questions, ask the other questions first and when we're 19 about to see the slide then Mr Tokota -20 MR MPOFU: I'll indicate. 21 CHAIRPERSON: - will give the warning in 22 isiXhosa. Thank you, thank you, MR MPOFU: 23

24 Chairperson. General, you remember the discussion we had,

I think somewhere at the beginning of your cross-

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

it was made to do a rapid deployment. 2 MR MPOFU: Yes, in fact you'll find that 3 at page 12 of GGG12. Page 12, the second bullet there, Chairperson. The third, I'm sorry, the third bullet refers 5 to what we are discussing now. "Six armoured vehicles with 6 barbed wire trailers would be positioned between the police 7 line and the protesters for crowd control purposes. The 8 wire would not be deployed, only prepositioned. This would 9 allow for rapid deployment of the barbed wire when required 10 to cordon off the police's safe area and to protect police 11 assets from any aggressive approaches by the protesters." 12 So the - well there are two issues here. One is the 13 rapidness of the deployment which you and I have just 14 discussed, do would you agree that also the primary means 15 by which the safe area was to be protected was meant to be 16 barbed wire? 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 18 MR MPOFU: It was never envisaged that 19 the safe area would be protected with automatic rifles. 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson. 21 MR MPOFU: Good. And I've already said to you the other day that I'm going to argue that that deviation was, as it were, the mother of all the other 24 deviations, the failure to do the rapid rollout. Now do you accept that there was also a deviation in the sense

Page 16979

```
Page 16982
                                                                                                                       Page 16984
    that Nyala 4 was not meant to go to the kraal but to go to
                                                                  1
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, that, Chairperson, is
    - is it the west? Ja, towards the west. Nyala 4, 5 and 6
2
                                                                  2
                                                                      B30, and I'm just showing this really for the purposes of
3
    - or let me put it this way. The fact that Nyala 4 went to
                                                                  3
                                                                      the Commission, of situating the questioning. Those are
4
    the kraal was also a deviation, it was not what was
                                                                  4
                                                                      bodies I and K. At this stage I've not been able to work
5
    planned, correct?
                                                                  5
                                                                      out which one it is, but I think the one in the black pants
6
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                  6
                                                                      is I. And then if we can go to 32, it's the same two
                                             No, Chairperson.
7
                                                                  7
    I don't which one you are referring, but there was one
                                                                      bodies, Chairperson, from a different angle. That's scene
    where the JOC did give guidance, but the other issue is
                                                                      1. Let's go back to 30, sorry, three, zero. The issue
8
                                                                  9
9
    that the operational people could also perform their work
                                                                      here, Chairperson, is that body, Mr Yona, who is identified
    when implementing the plan according to their situations.
                                                                 10
                                                                      in HHH63 -
10
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                 11
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
11
                              No, fair enough. I accept
                                                                                                    As one of the shotgun
                                                                 12
12
    that, but all I'm saying is that do you know that according
                                                                      victims.
13
    to the plan there was no Nyala that was supposed to go
                                                                 13
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, as number 9, is one of
14
    against the kraal?
                                                                 14
                                                                      those two. At this stage we think it's the body with the
15
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                 15
                                                                      black pants, but we'll clarify that. The thing is that
                                             Correct,
16
    Chairperson.
                                                                 16
                                                                      both of them are lying almost against the kraal. I'm sure
17
           MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you. Okay, Chairperson,
                                                                 17
                                                                      we'll get proper measurements at a later stage, but what
18
                                                                 18
                                                                      you can see at the back there is the kraal, Chairperson.
    if we could repeat the warning.
19
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Thank you, Mr Tokota. Mr
                                                                 19
                                                                      Thank you, that's all.
20
    Tokota has now given the warning in isiXhosa and if anyone
                                                                 20
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Two shotgun victims, the
21
                                                                 21
    wishes to leave - there's a lady, I think, leaving - we
                                                                      bodies described as I and K.
22
    will give them a minute before the slide that is going to
                                                                 22
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                No, only I.
23
                                                                 23
                                                                                                    Only I.
    be shown will in fact be shown.
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                 24
24
           MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you, Chairperson. The
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Only I, yes.
25
    warning was given in such pure Xhosa that it might require
                                                                 25
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Oh, and you say I is Mr
                                                     Page 16983
                                                                                                                       Page 16985
1
    an interpretation.
                                                                  1
                                                                      Yona.
                                                                  2
2
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  I don't think you should
                                                                            MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               This is Mr Yona, that's
3
    insult the people who are in the chamber.
                                                                  3
                                                                      correct. Thank you, Chairperson.
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                  4
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  So his body was found at
4
5
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  I'm sure they understand
                                                                  5
                                                                      scene 1.
                                                                  6
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
    pure Xhosa.
                                                                                               Scene 1 next to the kraal.
6
7
                                                                  7
            MR MPOFU:
                              No, I'm insulting myself. I
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  Next to the kraal. Thank
8
    didn't understand it, Chairperson.
                                                                  8
                                                                      you.
9
                                                                  9
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Well, I can't stop you from
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               Yes. Thank you, Chairperson.
10
                                                                 10
                                                                      Okay. Now, General -
    doing that now.
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
11
            MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you. Alright, can we
                                                                 11
                                                                                                  I'm sorry to interrupt you.
    then play, or rather show exhibit B30, three zero?
                                                                 12
                                                                      Are you going to in due course show us a slide with Mr
12
13
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  You have arranged for the
                                                                 13
                                                                      Mdze, Mr Bongani Mdze as well?
    particular slide you want shown to be shown, so the
                                                                 14
                                                                            MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               No, Chairperson, because Mr
14
15
                                                                 15
    operator knows what you want?
                                                                      Mdze died in hospital.
16
            MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you, thank you.
                                                                 16
                                                                            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  I see.
17
    Chairperson, okay no, actually I failed to do that, to
                                                                 17
                                                                            MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               He was shot there, but he died
18
    prime them. So maybe I'll also go to something else while
                                                                 18
                                                                      in hospital. We're still going to try and identify him
19
    Ms Pillay assists - or there you are, it's there.
                                                                 19
                                                                      from -
20
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                 20
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                  It looks as if we now can
                                                                                                  Yes, I see. No, you've
21
    see the slides that you are referring to.
                                                                 21
                                                                      answered my question. We're not going to see any slide
22
            MR MPOFU:
                            Thank you. Chairperson -
                                                                      about him.
          CHAIRPERSON:
                                  As each slide is shown I
                                                                 23
                                                                             COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:
23
                                                                                                            Mr Mpofu, Mr Mpofu,
   think it would be helpful if you put on record what the
                                                                      are you going to place on record exactly where in relation
    exhibit number is.
                                                                      to the kraal the body of Mr Yona -
```

Page 16986 Page 16988 MR MPOFU: Yes, Chairperson. I could say say to you - okay, if it cannot be shown that there were 1 2 within a metre. shotguns that were in the possession of the strikers on that day but that there were shotguns that were in the 3 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Yes, but what side, possession of the Lonmin personnel, as I have showed you in 4 which side of the kraal? 5 MR MPOFU: Oh. I see. This would be the 5 HHH60.1, and if I tell you that according to the statement eastern side of the kraal, and with the help of Mr 6 which is HHH52, Mr Kellerman had previously on his own 6 7 7 Chaskalson we'll get proper account shot a worker, would you have any other speculation 8 CHAIRPERSON: 8 I think there's an exhibit as to where the -9 9 that was put in, isn't there, showing the bodies and where [11:26] CHAIRPERSON: Is his speculation they were found? 10 appropriate, Mr Mpofu? 10 MR MPOFU: MR MPOFU: 11 B15, yes I'm being referred to 11 Well, he's already speculated 12 B15. Can you please show B15, which might be more helpful? 12 that -Thank you. Well, I don't think that's more helpful. I 13 13 CHAIRPERSON: No, no, he didn't think it's better to look at the body itself, but in 14 speculate. He said that there were certain aspects had to 15 relation to the other be investigated, certain avenues, as it were, that had to CHAIRPERSON: Where is K? Some of the 16 be explored, to try to find out who was responsible for letters aren't too clear. 17 17 these shotgun wounds which caused the death of these two 18 MR MPOFU: I. I is the one. The three. people, but I don't know if you want to take it further 19 where the notation is inside the kraal, it's one of those. 19 than that, at this stage -Well, okay, Chairperson. I 20 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, yes, I see. I is very 20 MR MPOFU: 21 was simply asking if he thinks that these are the only 21 clear, yes. MR MPOFU: avenues that he gave to you, but if it's -22 Actually it's one of the three 22 23 23 CHAIRPERSON: closest to the kraal, I think we can say that, ja. Try Yes, that's an appropriate B16. Yes, well it's the same, it's a graphical 24 24 question. There were two possibilities we discussed; one 25 representation of the same thing. Yes, I think we can was a striker, or strikers with shotgun killed his Page 16987 Page 16989 colleagues, presumably by mistake, in the course of the 1 safely say it's one of the three bodies closest to the operation. The other one was that it was possibly one of 2 kraal, to the eastern side of the kraal. Thank you. Okay, 3 and I can place on the record, subject to some escape 3 Lonmin people who was in possession of a shotgun. Is there 4 any other possibility, any other aspects of the matter 4 clause -5 5 which could also usefully be explored to try to solve the CHAIRPERSON: Sorry to interrupt to you. Is it the eastern side of the kraal? We have an arrow 6 mystery as to who killed Mr Yona, for example? 6 7 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: which I take it is north, is it, on the sketch? No any other one 8 MR MPOFU: Yes, I see that, Chairperson. in my knowledge that could be there, Chairperson. Only 9 9 those two possibilities. Well let's put it -10 MR MPOFU: 10 Yes, thank you very much. CHAIRPERSON: Or is that the cursor? CHAIRPERSON: I may tell you we have 11 Okay, if you assure me it is the eastern side of the kraal, 11 I won't argue with you. 12 requested the evidence leaders to ask the investigators to 12 13 MR MPOFU: It is, it is, yes. 13 give particular attention to this aspect, among a number of 14 CHAIRPERSON: I just thought the arrow 14 others that they were looking at. So we hope there will in 15 indicated something different, but maybe it's a different 15 due course be definitive evidence on the point. arrow. 16 MR MPOFU: Thank you, Chairperson. Now, 16 17 MR MPOFU: Thank you, Chairperson, and I 17 General was just saying just for the sake of completion, subject to 18 CHAIRPERSON: Are you moving onto another 18 19 an escape clause, Mr Mdze, I'm informed, died at scene 2. 19 point now? We will also try and -20 MR MPOFU: I'm moving to a new point, 20 21 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. 21 Chairperson. Thank you, Chair. Okay, thank Right, before you do that, 22 MR MPOFU: 22 CHAIRPERSON: you very much. Now, General, you gave, I suppose Mr Shozi, can you assist us, I'm not expecting the 23 23 speculation about the source of the fire that might have 24 assistance now, but you'll obviously have to get injured those people or those who were killed. Now if I instructions, but in respect of exhibit HHH60.1, will you

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

24

25

22

CHAIRPERSON:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

that.

MR MPOFU:

Page 16992

Page 16993

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Page 16990 able to get a key, as it were, to the abbreviations on this 2 page? For example, just to take one example, we start with 3 one is S1, what does S1 mean. Then there are names of 4 obviously Lonmin personnel, I take it, and thereafter there's some other letters. It looks like HSC574MW dash, 5 looks like KPL. Now, if you can perhaps ask those 6 7 instructing you to ascertain what these abbreviations stand for and if you can give us a document setting them out, 8 9 we'd appreciate it very much. 10 MR SHOZI: Chair, we'll happily do so. CHAIRPERSON: 11 Thank you. 12 MR MPOFU: And, Chairperson, while we are at that, could I ask more specifically that one of the 13 14 aspects, when we do get that report, should be the fact 15 that the two gentlemen who had shotguns seem to be the two people who were not allocated, or one of them, who were not 16 17 allocated a posting, a particular posting, assuming those 18 notations that the Chairperson referred to are locations. 19 If you look at number 15 at the other side, Mr Kellerman 20 and the unfortunately named Mr PW Botha -21 CHAIRPERSON: I don't know, for all we know he may be proud of that name, so we won't go into 22

We won't go there. But those

According to the evidence

but he wasn't there, as I recall his evidence, before the 16th. So it's only his role on the 16th that's relevant for the purpose of the question, but you weren't aware of the 5 fact he was there. If he was brushed off, as suggested, 6 you weren't the person who did it, so you can't comment? 7 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct. 8 Chairperson. 9 MR MPOFU: Okay, General, I accept that. 10 Now, I want us to go to - this is probably my last topic, another escape clause, ja. I've decided that I'm not going 11 12 to ask you a lot on EEE16, which was on the list that I was 13 going to ask you on, because most of the issues I wanted to 14 canvass there will probably be canvassed with Brigadier Calitz. So all I'm going to do is just play - maybe let me tell you there's only one aspect that I want to canvass 17 with you with the videos that I'm going to play, and that aspect is simply to support my argument later that on at 19 least two, or even three occasions, the protestors can be 20 seen walking, or crouch-walking, if you remember that, past 21 armed policemen without threatening to attack them. Do you 22 see what I'm saying? You don't have to agree, but do you 23 understand? 24 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I do understand, Chairperson.

that's not relevant for what we're busy with at the moment,

Page 16991 General, I am moving to something else. Once again I'm not 1 2 going to spend time on this. I'm going to argue - let just 3 tell you what I'll argue and then you can comment. In the 4 same way that I criticised you yesterday for not having 5 given Mr Mathunjwa's peace efforts a proper chance, I will also be arguing - and that's a criticism that will be 6 7 levelled at you personally as a leader - that similarly 8 Bishop Seoka's peace efforts were also brushed aside and 9 not given a chance. Would you agree with that or disagree 10 or comment? MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 11 Disagree, 12 Chairperson, and I had no knowledge of Bishop Seoka at all. 13 Okay, you yourself didn't MR MPOFU: 14 interact with him? 15 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: As an overall commander, yes. 16 17 MR MPOFU: On the 16th. Okay, no fair 18 enough. 19 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Not only on the 16th, even before that, but as an overall commander I have 21 never interacted with him. I didn't know about his skills.

he only arrived on the scene on the 16th. Of course we know

to bring about the accord, which was eventually signed, but

24 that thereafter he played a very important role in helping

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

two are not allocated here. Thank you, Mr Shozi. Now,

1 MR MPOFU: Yes, so I'm going to show you 2 an extract, for the purposes of supporting that argument. 3 Then I'll ask you one or two questions. Okay, can we then 4 play Z1? 5 CHAIRPERSON: I take it we're not going 6 to see the whole video, so perhaps you can indicate what 7 portion of the video we're going to see. 8 MR MPOFU: I'm sorry, Chairperson, I 9 forget. I think it's - I'm going to take a guess, it's 10 about 11.29. 11 [VIDEO SHOWN] 12 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think this shows 13 any pictures of people walking in a crouching position -14 MR MPOFU: No, I think they're still 15 looking for it, Chairperson. Okay, it's from round about now, just before the -17 CHAIRPERSON: Round about now is? 18 MR MPOFU: 23 minutes, it's double what I 19 said, starting at about 23 minutes. 20 [VIDEO SHOWN] 21 CHAIRPERSON: We see people walking past a rock and just after they get to the rock, some of them at 23 least are crouching, and they are moving forward in a 24 crouching position. 25 MR MPOFU: Chairperson, if you can

Page 16994 Page 16996 big pole is doing so while there are policemen who are 1 indicate the policeman? CHAIRPERSON: outside of the Nyalas and that the crowd is not attacking 2 They're walking past a 3 policeman who had a firearm in his hand, I think. The those policemen, but walking in a different direction. It 4 point you make is that, as far as we can see from the will become clear just now. Okay, you can play. 5 5 video, when they saw the policeman they went into a [VIDEO SHOWN] crouching position and walked forward past him. 6 Okay, next one. That would be 194.12, so now 6 7 MR MPOFU: 7 That's correct. we're going to 13, same crowd. 8 CHAIRPERSON: Past him and they're now 8 [VIDEO SHOWN] 9 9 standing up again and walking normally. Okay, next one. 10 MR MPOFU: Yes, that's enough, thank you, 10 [VIDEO SHOWN] 11 Chair. Thank you. General, would you agree that in all 11 12 12 those three extracts we can see the crowd that is walking CHAIRPERSON: So the video ends? 13 MR MPOFU: No, but that's all I wanted to 13 slowly and we see members of the police service who are 14 show. 14 scattered around the Nyalas and the crowd is walking in a 15 CHAIRPERSON: different direction, not towards those policemen or showing No, no, that's all you want to show. We must please get an indication as to where it any signs of aggression to them? 16 17 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 17 stops now. Yes, Chairperson. 18 MR MPOFU: Oh, I see. At 24. 18 MR MPOFU: Alright. You remember that okay, there's another extract which is in a similar vein, 19 CHAIRPERSON: So effectively we saw from 19 20 23 to 24? 20 but I think the shortcut to my next point, which is related 21 MR MPOFU: To 24, thank you, Chairperson, 21 to this, would be to ask you to please - you remember that 22 yes. General, would you agree with the Chairperson's 22 you owe us, well, not me, you owe the Commission, you said 23 23 when you and I were discussing the issue of when did you description, but also my addition which I mentioned to you see the attack and so on, you then said you'd look at the 24 a couple of days ago, namely that the crouching people video. That was last week Wednesday or Thursday. Have you 25 walked past the policeman, within one or two metres from Page 16995 Page 16997 1 him, correct? found that video? 1 2 Yes, Chairperson, MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Correct, 3 I agree. The only thing that I said there is that their 3 Chairperson. 4 refusal to give the police the dangerous weapons. 4 MR MPOFU: Okay, can you then show us the 5 MR MPOFU: No, we accept that. It was attack now and then maybe I'll, in the course of that, I'll very bad. So alright, let's go to the next video, which is put my next question, which will be the last one on this 6 6 JJJ194. There, there are 10 extracts that were played out 7 7 aspect. 8 8 of 71, before by Mr Chaskalson, and they are very short, MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did 9 9 Chairperson, I'm just going to show discuss with the technician, it's UU3, but he might tell me 10 CHAIRPERSON: First you indicate to us 10 the line with that - the technician there. 11 what they are? When we read the record, we will be able to 11 MR MPOFU: Yes, okay. Ja, UU3 is not too 12 find them again if we have to. 12 long. I think we can play the whole thing. Oh, sorry, 13 MR MPOFU: Chairperson, we might need a warning. That's correct. JJJ194 is a 13 set of 71 little extracts. The ones that have been played 14 CHAIRPERSON: The videos we are now going 14 15 to Commission before are 194.5 to 15, and I only wanted to 15 to see contain sensitive images of people who'd been shot on the 16th of August and they may - it is the 16th, is it? 16 show point 12 to 14, please. 16 17 CHAIRPERSON: The first video we saw of 17 MR MPOFU: Scene 1. 18 course related to events of the 13th of August. This one 18 CHAIRPERSON: - of scene 1 and those who relates to the 16th of August, and it indicates - well, you are relatives or loved ones of the people whose dead bodies 20 tell us in your words what it indicates. 20 will be seen on the video, will, I'm sure, find looking at 21 MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you, Chairperson. 21 these videos something extremely painful and distressing to 22 In fact, don't even play the video, I think that still them. So I'm going to ask the operator not to show the picture sort of captures what I wanted to show here. Here, 23 video until a minute has elapsed from now, to enable those 24 General, what I want to indicate, and I'll ask you one or 24 who feel that seeing these images will be a source of

25 two questions, is that the crowd that is walking past the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

distress for them, to leave the chamber. No-one is showing

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18 19

20

21

22

23

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 17000

Page 17001

```
Page 16998
    any signs of leaving, except one lady is, and another lady
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                    1
                                                                                                    Right, well, I'll have
2
    is putting on her jersey, perhaps she's going, and a third
                                                                        another attempt. We'll take the comfort break now.
                                                                    3
3
    lady is going as well. Well, we'll wait for the people who
                                                                               [COMMISSION ADJOURNS
                                                                                                            COMMISSION RESUMES]
4
    are leaving to be outside the chamber before we proceed.
                                                                    4
                                                                        [12:07] CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      The Commission resumes. We
5
    Mr Operator, I think you can now show the images.
                                                                        understand that you're now ready to proceed, Mr Mpofu.
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
6
                              Thank you, Chairperson.
                                                                    6
                                                                                                Yes
7
                                                                    7
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
           [VIDEO SHOWN]
                                                                                                    You, Major-General, are
8
                                                                    8
                                                                        still under oath.
           Okay, the General says it's enough. General,
                                                                    9
9
    okay now can you educate us, where was this attack?
                                                                              WILLIAM MPEMBE:
                                                                                                       Yes, Chairperson.
    [11:46] MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                   10
                                                                              CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MPOFU (CONTD.):
10
                                                I spoke about the
    charging to the police. That group there was, there's one
                                                                        Thank you, Chairperson. General, ja, in fairness to you, I
11
                                                                   11
                                                                   12
                                                                        was wrong, that in your evidence-in-chief you only used the
12
    that I said in my evidence-in-chief that I see them
                                                                   13
                                                                        word "charging," as you said. It's only when I was
13
    charging to the police.
14
           MR MPOFU:
                              Is that the same thing as
                                                                   14
                                                                        questioning you more recently that, if you remember, I said
    walking to the road?
                                                                        to you for there to be a defence, there has to be an
15
                                                                        attack, and you agreed and then we had this discussion
16
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                             Chairperson, I'm
                                                                   17
                                                                        about whether you saw the attack or not. You remember
17
    using the word "charging." As I said when I was asked by
18
    Adv Ngalwana, that when you see these people were they
                                                                   18
                                                                   19
19
    walking or approaching, I used the word, "No, they were
                                                                              MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                                                                                               Correct.
20
    charging at the police."
                                                                   20
                                                                        Chairperson.
21
           MR MPOFU:
                                                                   21
                                                                              MR MPOFU:
                                                                                                Yes, okay. So I'm asking you
                              So okay, thank you, I
    understand that. That's why I'm saying, I want to make
                                                                   22
                                                                        in that context, accepting that you used the word
22
23
    that distinction. So you're saying they were not walking
                                                                   23
                                                                        "charging," but you'd accept that you were using it in the
24
    towards the road, but they were charging towards the
                                                                   24
                                                                        sense that it was the sign of the attack which provoked the
                                                                   25
                                                                        defence, correct?
25
    police?
                                                       Page 16999
 1
            MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
                                               Correct,
                                                                    1
                                                                               MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
2
```

I was using it in Chairperson. 2 the sense of charging, charging at the police. MR MPOFU: And that's the only sign of 3 MR MPOFU: Yes, but you were not using it "attack" that you were referring to when you said you saw 4 as - you were using it in the sense of explaining why you the attack, in your other evidence, correct? took the view that the police were acting in self-defence, MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 6 I want the in other words that the charging was part of the attack clarity, which other evidence, Chairperson, because that's 7 against which they were defending themselves, correct? 8 the only one that I'm talking about when I say they were MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, I 9 charging at the police, and I didn't use the word "attack," didn't say so. I said they were not - I think the question but I say they were charging at the police. Maybe I just 10 in which, or the context in which Adv Ngalwana was putting wanted to find out which other evidence. 11 it was putting it for me to show whether will they be MR MPOFU: Okay, I'll find it for you. 12 walking or approaching. He even used the word, were they Chairperson, if you'll just bear with me. Chairperson, can 13 approaching or - then I said they were in speed, and I used I ask for a few minutes? 14 the word "charging." CHAIRPERSON: 15 How many? MR MPOFU: Okay, no then maybe we are MR MPOFU: Five. 16 talking about two different places where you used that CHAIRPERSON: Well, it is suggested from 17 word. I'm talking about where you used that word to my right that we should take a comfort break, which would 18 explain why you concluded that the police were acting in be a source of comfort not only to you but to others also. 19 self-defence. Do you understand? Yes, and I can indicate 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I said I was told MR MPOFU: already, Chairperson, that -21 that they were acting in self-defence. CHAIRPERSON: Take the comfort break. 22 MR MPOFU: Yes, and what they were MR MPOFU: - this will be a few 23 defending themselves against was the attack which questions, so that the other side should be ready, if they 24 manifested itself in the charging, according to that are ready. I'm about to finish, Chairperson. theory. I'm not saying it's your theory; according to what

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

Page 17005

Page 17002 1 vou were told, correct? 2 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I might not 3 confirm, I'm not in a position to confirm it, Chairperson, 4 but -5 MR MPOFU: Okay, well then -MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 6 As I'm saying it, in my understanding how it was the showing of the 7 8 movements, as I've explained. 9 MR MPOFU: Yes, but those movements is what they were defending themselves against when they shot 10 11 the people, correct? 12 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: No, Chairperson, 13 I'm not in a position to confirm that. 14 MR MPOFU: So you're not able to link the charging with the self-defence? 15 16 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I'm not linking 17 the charging with the attack. 18 MR MPOFU: Okay, fine -MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 19 And then that I 20 leave it to those that were there. 21 MR MPOFU: That's fine. Are you linking 22 the charging with the self-defence? 23 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I'm 24 linking it with the attack because that is not the word 25 that I use.

Page 17004 to the question of self-defence, and I accept that it's my word to say therefore from this the charging must have then been part of the attack against which the people were selfdefending themselves, or privately defending others. You 5 understand? 6 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: My putting in that 7 word in that context, it was to say this is what I was 8 informed, and it's not coming from me. What comes from me 9 there is the charging which I saw from the video, but the 10 first sentences, and even the explanation is very clear that I was not there, and that is what I'm told that that 11 12 contributed to the self-defence. 13 MR MPOFU: No, (a), I accept you were not 14 there; (b), I accept that you said you saw all this on video, but all I'm saying to you is you were giving the evidence of the charging in the same breath as you were talking about the self-defence, because the charging must 17 have contributed to what triggered the defence. Do you 19 accept that? 20 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Advocate, the charging is the one that I saw, but the self-defence, I 21 22 said I'm told because I was not on the scene. 23 MR MPOFU: Okay, I'll leave it for 24

Page 17003 MR MPOFU: 1 Okay, so now you're linking it 2 with the attack. Okay, that's where I want us to be. 3 Alright, now the reason I'm saying this, General - I'm not 4 being funny - is because this is what you said at page 5 11576 and I've already conceded that you used the word 6 "charging" and not the word I ascribed to you wrongly, 7 which was "attack," but this is the context in which you 8 used it. You said, "Chairperson, on the 16th" - I'm sorry, 9 I'm reading against line 12, Chairperson - "Chairperson, on 10 the 16th I was not on the scene, but the first scene, 11 because the second scene I might not be in a position to 12 say on. The first scene, when I looked at the video I saw 13 that there was a group charging at the police, Chairperson, 14 and also I could attribute it to private or self-defence, 15 but what happened, what is now known as scene 2, I'm not in a position to comment." Do you now understand the context 17 in which you gave that answer? General? 18 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I hear the way in 19 which you put it, but -Yes, no it's not me, you put 20 MR MPOFU: 21 it like that. I'm quoting you. Do you accept that? 22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: I do accept what I said there. 23

that in this passage at least you were linking the charging

Yes. Now all I'm saying is

MR MPOFU:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

group charging at the police, Chairperson, that also I could attribute it to private or self-defence, but I don't know what happened at scene 2." That's what you said, but I'm not going to pursue it any further. Anyway, what importance, if CHAIRPERSON: any, to be attributed to what you will contend is a conflict in the evidence is something we'll look at later. MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you, Chairperson. Now General, just while we are still on this story of charging, if I may just show you then, the clip that I was hoping would be on your video was not, or rather the portion of the crowd was not on your video. We've just found it in AAA7. It's the same series. It's not long. I just want you to have a look at that. CHAIRPERSON: Do you want the warning to be given again? MR MPOFU: Yes, Chairperson, just in

argument. That's not what you said, for the record. You

said "When I looked at the video I saw that there was a

in case I miss the point, I think let's give the warning. CHAIRPERSON: We've been told that we're going to see a video clip which will contain scenes which may cause distress and pain actually to some of the people present in the chamber if their loved ones or family members are depicted, and so I'll ask that this clip not be shown until a minute has elapsed from the time that I stop

case. I'll probably stop it before it gets gruesome, but

RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

15

Page 17006

speaking so that those who wish to leave the chamber will

have an opportunity to do so. 2

3 MR MPOFU: And while that is happening, 4 General, I almost forgot the real reason why we had to deal

5 with this and you had to look at the video; the original

6 question that I had asked you was whether you agreed that

the shooting followed almost immediately after the 8 charging. Now that you've seen the video, are you able to

9

answer that question? In other words after the "charging" that you referred to, which I call walking, but let's not 10

debate that now, that the shooting happened almost 11

12 immediately after what you describe as the charging.

13 That's all I want to know.

14 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

MR MPOFU: Now, and the reason why I was

16 asking you that question was because - and I'm giving you 17 an opportunity to explain once again because I'm going to

18 criticise you around it - if you accept that these two

19 things happened within a split second of each other, how do

20 you explain your evidence that while you were on the ground

21 you heard on the radio someone saying the protesters are

22 attacking, let's use that word for now, it might not be the

23 real word that was - or are advancing, I think that's the

24 word that was used, the protesters are advancing towards

25 the TRT line. Remember your evidence is that you heard

Page 17007

that while you were still on the ground, not when you were 1

2 in the air?

3 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Yes, Chairperson.

Ja, now if the two things 4 MR MPOFU:

5 happened within a split second of each other, how could you

hear the one and not the other? In other words while you 6

7 were still on the ground you heard they are going towards

8 the TRT line, which for now we'll call it the charging, and

9 which must have been followed immediately with the killing

10 in self-defence allegedly.

11 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: Are you asking why

12 he did not hear the gunshots? Is that what you -

MR MPOFU: 13 No.

14 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: A report of the

15 killings?

23

16 MR MPOFU: Yes. I'm saying that

17 according - well, it's a long story which doesn't concern

18 you. According to Vermaak at least when he witnessed the

19 people walking towards the police and then he reported

20 bodies down, bodies down, or something to that nature.

21 CHAIRPERSON: The actual words as

22 recorded in the police occurrence book FFF25 -

> MR MPOFU: 45.

CHAIRPERSON:

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- page 25, entry 1017, is

as follows, "15:55 Situation report, Papa1 reporting the

Page 17008

group are moving to TRT members and they try to attack

them. Papa1 reporting that the people are moving around

3 and some are down." That's what he heard.

4 MR MPOFU: Yes, that's correct. You

5 understand that in terms of the report that's almost said

6 in the same breath, and that is in line with what you said,

7 or what we saw, that the so-called charging and the

8 shooting happened almost back to back, if I can use that

9 expression. Now what I'm saying in line, or in respect of

10 what the Chairperson has just read from that report, and

11 your evidence that the part about the TRT line approach

12 happened while you were still on the ground, can you

13 explain, if you may, why the "bodies down" part seems 14

according to your story to have happened 20 minutes later? 15 CHAIRPERSON: I'm not sure that he said

16 that they happened 20 minutes later.

17 MR MPOFU: Well, okay -

18 CHAIRPERSON: Perhaps you can reformulate

19 the question.

20 MR MPOFU: Okay, yes. No, that last

21 part, sorry, General, put it this way; whatever the

22 difference in minutes, but according to you the one thing

23 happened while you were on the ground, and the other

24 happened while you were on air. I can't put it stronger

25 than that.

1

Page 17009

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I did

explain that there as no any other indication on the radio

that I heard that people were killed immediately

thereafter, after what we see on the video, and I explain

to the Commission that when I heard that some of the bodies

are down, it's then that I went to the JOC and that the 6

7 bodies are down, it didn't happen, it was not said

8 immediately after the shooting. What I see with the

9 shooting, it's also a difference in terms of the reporting

10 because I was relying on the radio, and that is my

11 evidence. But by the time when I was asked it was not 12 linked up with that video.

13 MR MPOFU: Alright. No, of course, you 14 hadn't even seen the video then. Ja, all I'm saying is

15 that according to your evidence the one incident - it's not

16 an incident. I've just demonstrated to you that these

17 things happened within a split second of each other, and

18 the Chairperson has also read to you a report that seems to

19 talk to them, about them almost at the same time. Now I'm

20 saying, according to your evidence - and I want you to 21 explain to us, if you can - according to your evidence the

one part of that report happened while you were on the

23 ground; another part happened while you were in the air.

24 So those two things don't tally. If you have no

explanation, you have no explanation, but do you understand

Page 17012

Page 17010

my problem? 1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8 9

11

19

21

22

23

24

25

1

10

11

12

13

14

comment?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: My answer is still the same, that what you see on the video, that's not what was reported at the same time, because to say the bodies are down, it was not said immediately after the shooting. MR MPOFU: Alright. Okay, maybe we'll deal with Papa1 on that one. Okay, now this is really the last one. Your evidence is that - or we've already gone through this. Your evidence is that Mr Mathunjwa gave an 10 undertaking about the laying down of arms the following morning. I'm going to argue that your evidence in that 12 regard should not be believed and so I want again to give 13 you a chance to contradict me, firstly because Mr Mathunjwa 14 himself does not put it as high as an undertaking, but more importantly, General Annandale also says it was not an 15 16 undertaking. So if it was just you against Mr Mathunjwa 17 we'd say well, we'll see in the end who the Commission will 18 believe, but the fact that General Annandale, who effectively was on your side, also says that it was not an 20 undertaking, he wouldn't put it as high as that, I will

Annandale you would be in a better position because you

- could understand the language when Mr Mathunjwa was having
- the exchange with the workers, but that point is eliminated
- because your evidence is that you couldn't hear, it was
- noisy, and so on. So you are not in any better position
- 6 than General Annandale to have read from what Mr Mathunjwa
- 7 was saying as to whether it was an undertaking or not, and
- 8 he says it was not an undertaking. Understand where I'm
- 9 coming from, even if you don't agree?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: 10 No, I do

11 understand, but what I'm saying is that that is not only

12 the point where I firstly met Mr Mathunjwa. Me in terms of

what I was talking to him about, it was the first time,

because from the first time when I met him he was already

on the positive to say that they must go to the mountain.

General Annandale was not there.

[12:27] But even if after I have played me, it's not

General Annandale that, who played the devil's advocate,

19 it's me, and I even said I am impressed.

20 MR MPOFU: Yes, thank you, and General

21 Annandale was there, he was present?

22 MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: All the time.

23 Chairperson.

24 MR MPOFU: Good, so last question. It

didn't occur to you strange - let's assume you took this as

Page 17011

I have showed the

uttered by Mr Mathunjwa himself, and even where he said I

Commission according to GGG4 and the words that were

argue should support my contention that your evidence on

that aspect should not be believed. Do you have any

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:

- 2 was, I saluted him, which I denied, but I did use the word,
- 3 "I'm impressed." So that to me showed that he believed
- 4 that as a leader the people will listen to him and they
- 5 will lay down their weapons.

MR MPOFU: 6 Ja, well I'm prepared to even 7 accept that. So it was still subject to the people 8 accepting whatever he was going to say to them, even on

9 that version that you are now giving us, correct?

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: He said he has to go there tomorrow, and that was my belief, I believe in him as a leader and I even indicated that when we were there, the cheering of the crowd, the acceptance of the crowd of him could also make that belief which I was not there -

15 which I was there, and General Annandale was not there, but

what I'm saying is that in terms of what was there, I also

- 17 had a belief, hence in the GGG4 I said I am impressed,
- 18 after I've played even devil's advocate with him; I said,
- "What if they cannot?" and he give me many possibilities of
- that could not even, I must not think about that. He even
- 21 said, "Don't think about negativity at this stage."
- 22 MR MPOFU: Yes, no, so he was optimistic,
- but the point I'm making is this; that you see, the reason
- 24 I'm putting this to you now is because at first I would

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

have been more inclined to say as between you and General

Page 17013 an undertaking for the purposes of this question - did it

- seem to you strange that the workers would say, we're
- making an undertaking to lay down the arms tomorrow at
- 9:00, but we'll come at 9:00 tomorrow just for the sake of
- 5 laying down the arms. I mean if it was such a firm
- 6 undertaking to lay down the arms, they would laid the arms
- there and then. You can't go and sleep and wake up for the
- sake of laying down the arms. If it didn't occur to you,
- 9 it didn't, but I'm just saying you didn't find that

strange?

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE: Chairperson, I need clarity on the question. Where should I actually comment, about not happening or what?

CHAIRPERSON: No, no, what Mr Mpofu is suggesting to you is that you shouldn't really have believed Mathunjwa when he said that they were going to

17 come the next morning at 9:00 and lay down their arms,

- 18 because it was a strange proposition, because if they had
- their arms there on the Wednesday night and they were going
- to lay down their arms, because what Mpofu suggests to you
- 21 is the most sensible thing and the most logical thing will
- 22 be for them to have laid down their arms then and there on
- 23 the Wednesday evening. The story that they would go home
- 24 with their arms, and then go to sleep and then stand up the
- next morning and come back especially to the koppie to put

Tel: 011 021 6457 Fax: 011 440 9119 RealTime Transcriptions

2

3

4

5

6 7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

Page 17017

Thanks, Mr Chairman,

```
Page 17014
 1
     their arms down at 9 o'clock on the Thursday morning,
2
    that's rather an unlikely story. That's what Mr Mpofu
3
     says, and he says didn't you see it like that and realise
4
     that Mathunjwa's confidence that he could get them to lay
5
     down their arms the next day was probably mistaken. I
    think basically your point, isn't it?
6
7
           MR MPOFU:
                              That's it -
8
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  That's what he says to you.
9
     Did you not see it that way, and what's your answer to
    that?
10
           MAJOR-GENERAL MPEMBE:
11
                                             No, Chairperson.
12
           MR MPOFU:
                              Thank you, Chairperson, I have
13
     nothing further.
14
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Mathibedi, you indicated
15
    to me -
16
           MR MPOFU:
                              Oh sorry, that might have been
17
    a little bit premature. Just give me one second, Chair.
18
    Chairperson, I think what I was going to do was to put
19
    certain things, but I think in the course of my cross-
20
     examination what I wanted to put, like now, I've already
21
    put and then asked the questions, so I'll take -
22
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  You're satisfied you put to
23
    the witness what you wanted to?
24
           MR MPOFU:
                              Yes, Chairperson.
25
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Thank you. Mr Mathibedi,
```

```
Page 17016
    shorten the proceedings, not to deal with aspects that have
    already been covered. Now, taking into account that
    tomorrow we are not sitting, that's the application, Mr
4
    Chairman.
5
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Thank you. Well, if I were
6
    to give you the three hours you asked for, you'd only be
7
    able to start re-examining at half past three this
8
    afternoon, it now being 12:30. There's no point in that.
9
    The only question is whether you should be given time at
10
    all, and I want to make it clear that I'm not normally
11
     going to give counsel time to prepare for re-examination.
12
    Counsel must, as cross-examination proceeds, make notes and
13
    be ready to re-examine immediately, but in the special
14
    circumstances to which you have referred, your position
    coming in late, most of the evidence having been given by
    the witness when you weren't here, in the special
    circumstances I'm prepared to give you an indulgence, but
18
    other counsel mustn't assume and you mustn't even assume in
19
    the case of future witnesses that I'll be prepared to give
20
    the indulgence again, so that any future witness you will
21
    have been here for when the witness has given evidence, and
22
    so in the special circumstances, without creating a
23
    precedent, I give you the indulgence you seek, and we will
24
    adjourn now until 9 o'clock on Thursday morning.
25
           MR MPOFU:
                              Chairperson -
```

MR MATHIBEDI SC:

than he in fact did. Now, normally counsel isn't given time to prepare for re-examination, but you indicated also to me in chambers there's special reasons why this should be allowed on this occasion. Can you perhaps just state them for the record? MR MATHIBEDI SC: Thanks, Mr Chairman. Mr Chairman, I do not seek to create a precedent, but I'm asking for an indulgence. During the better part of the proceedings that dealt with the evidence of the general, I was not involved therein. Now, on that basis I indicated yesterday that I would ask for indulgence for a period of three hours together with the team to finalise and prepare for re-examination of the witness, and we thought that Mr Mpofu would be done by tea this morning. That would have given us an opportunity to have that indulgence of three hours, but unfortunately because things being beyond my colleague's control, he could not finish within the time 22 that I thought he would, and it is on this basis that I'm asking for this matter to be postponed to Thursday to 24 enable the team to prepare for the re-examination of this

you came to see me in chambers to tell me that you - you

indicated yesterday to the evidence leaders that you would

need about 3 hours to prepare for re-examination and this

is on the assumption that Mr Mpofu was going to end earlier

CHAIRPERSON: Do you want to appeal against the -MR MPOFU: No, no, it's an unrelated. Let my colleague finish, I just wanted to -CHAIRPERSON: I think he has finished, I've already granted his application, but with a strong caveat that it's not a precedent. MR MPOFU: Yes, no, Chairperson, I'm not getting involved. I think he was just about to thank the Commission. Chairperson, just while we are here, just I forgot, I wanted to make this announcement in the morning. As we have been giving updates to the Commission, the situation regarding the funding application is that the judge has indicated that he would hear the application for leave to appeal tomorrow, which fortunately is a day when we are not sitting here. So we're going to be attending to that. What we have done is since we had launched an application in terms of rule 49(11), which is not opposed really -CHAIRPERSON: For the benefit of those in the chamber and who are following on their worldwide web, an application under 49(11) is an application for the judgment to be put into effect, despite the fact that

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

25 witness. I think it will also give us an opportunity to

Page 17015

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

I'm -

	Page 17018	
1	there's an appeal.	
2	MR MPOFU: There's an appeal, thanks,	
3	that's correct, Chairperson. Now, that application to make	
4	the judgment operational, we have requested the judge that	
5	it should be heard simultaneously with the application for	
6	leave to appeal tomorrow. So what I propose – what I'm	
7	going to say in court tomorrow would be that we start with	
8	the application for leave to appeal, because the other	
9	application would otherwise, if leave to appeal is refused,	
10	the other application will become of academic relevance,	
11	and so then we will report on Thursday, Chairperson, of the	
12	outcome, but the situation as it is now is that tomorrow	
13	both applications will be heard and we'll have two court	
14	orders, or one composite court order.	
15	CHAIRPERSON: Yes, thank you for telling	
16	us that and for keeping us up to date with what's	
17	happening. Thank you. On that basis then we will adjourn	
18	until Thursday morning. We can't sit tomorrow, because the	
19	chamber is required by our hosts, the municipality, for a	
20	committee meeting. That's why we will resume, however, on	
21	Thursday morning at 9 o'clock.	
22	[COMMISSION ADJOURNED]	
23		
24	•	
25	•	
23	•	
	THE PROPERTY OF	
	20 rs	
+ R	t cro	
/	As we stis 1st a	
2	myly home, one or to have	
3	- Janety Clyon offer	
_		

A
AAA7 17005:13
<b>AB</b> 16958:10
abbreviations 16990:1
16990:7
able 16921:11
16962:20 16984:4
16990:1 16995:11
17002:14 17006:8
17016:7
absolutely 16978:23 academic 17018:10
accept 16918:13,19
16919:11 16926:21
16928:10 16930:5
16941:4 16950:11
16952:17,19
16953:23,24,25
16954:2,2,5 16955:13
16972:13,16,18,24
16973:1 16981:25 16982:11 16992:9
16982:11 16992:9
17003:21,22 17004:1
17003:21,22 17004:1
17006:18 17011:7
acceptance 17011:13
accepting 16940:5
17000:22 17011:8
access 16938:19
16951:13 accessible 16945:2
accident 16976:2
accord 16991:25
account 16966:3
16988:7 17016:2
accuracy 16946:5
accurately 16946:9
accused 16926:9,10
acknowledge 16980:7 acknowledgment
16961:10
act 16927:22 16928:8
16928:23,25 16929:5
16930:9 16965:2
acting 17001:5,18,21
actual 16919:5
16932:23 16937:25 16938:8 17007:21
added 16921:23
addition 16932:24
16994:23
address 16950:22,25
16951:3,4
adjourn 17016:24
17018:17
<b>ADJOURNED</b> 17018:22
adjournment 16976:14
<b>ADJOURNS</b> 16977:20
17000:3
Adv 16933:21,24
16948:4 16998:18
17001:10 advancing 17006:23,24
auvancing 17000.23,24

```
advantage 16928:1
advised 16955:10
advocate 17004:20
  17011:18 17012:18
affidavits 16955:11
afraid 16914:15
afternoon 17016:8
aggression 16996:16
aggressive 16981:11
ago 16979:6 16994:24
agree 16916:3,8
  16919:3 16920:13
  16925:11 16930:5,18
  16932:5 16936:3
  16940:25,25
  16942:14,15
  16944:14 16955:7
  16962:7 16981:14
  16991:9 16992:22
  16994:22 16995:3
  16996:11 17012:9
agreed 16916:7,22
  16917:22 16919:14
  16931:18 16945:7
  16958:12 16980:6
  17000:16 17006:6
agrees 16963:13
aid 16923:10 16931:22
air 17007:2 17008:24
  17009:23
airtime 16957:12
allegations 16958:4
allegedly 17007:10
allocated 16990:16,17
  16990:25
allow 16981:9
allowed 16927:25
  16928:9 16944:15
  17015:8
alright 16914:25
  16924:20 16927:12
  16934:7 16935:21
  16936:2,11 16939:16
  16939:17 16954:13
  16954:19 16970:25
  16973:23 16976:12
  16978:20 16983:11
  16995:6 16996:18
  17003:3 17009:13
  17010:6
ambiguity 16916:23
amendment 16916:18
ammunition 16922:4
analysis 16974:13
angle 16984:7
Annandale 16936:14
  16953:16,19
  16959:15,17 16961:8
  16961:18,25 16962:4
  16962:11 16963:1
  17010:15,18
  17011:15 17012:1,6
  17012:16,18,21
announcement
  17017:13
answer 16915:15
```

```
16924:7 16937:13
  16940:12 16944:13
  16946:9 16951:23.24
  16951:24 16952:1,2,4
  16957:8 17003:17
  17006:9 17010:2
  17014:9
answered 16985:21
answering 16933:11
answers 16943:3
  16951:25
anticipating 16962:3
anybody 16922:22
  16953:15 16958:24
  16962:9 16975:9,13
anyway 16922:22
  16929:21 17005:5
apart 16938:12
  16954:25
apartheid 16928:6
appeal 17017:3,17
  17018:1,2,6,8,9
appear 16960:20
  16976:17
appears 16976:20
application 17016:3
  17017:8,15,16,20,24
  17017:24 17018:3,5,8
  17018:9,10
applications 17018:13
applied 16929:3
Apply 16960:11
appointed 16961:23
appreciate 16990:9
appreciated 16933:5
approach 17008:11
approaches 16981:11
approaching 16979:9
  16998:19 17001:12
  17001:13
appropriate 16931:23
  16960:8 16988:10,23
appropriateness
  16960:12
architect 16959:18
area 16941:16,16,21
  16942:8,10 16943:4,5
  16943:8,11 16944:6
  16944:14,14,17,20,20
  16945:1,1,5,11,20,21
  16959:16 16963:23
  16965:20.21.24
  16980:12 16981:10
  16981:15.19
aren't 16929:24
  16986:17
argue 16924:5 16925:1
  16925:7 16962:17
  16981:22 16987:12
  16991:2,3 17010:11
  17010:21
argues 16925:6
arguing 16973:15
  16991:6
argument 16924:4,7,11
  16924:14 16925:9
```

16927:24.25 16928:5 16935:18 16992:18 16993:2 17004:24 arisen 16925:19 arithmetic 16919:16,21 16920:10 armed 16953:3,11,12 16992:21 **armoured** 16981:5 arms 16921:15 16968:14 17010:10 17013:3,5,6,6,8,17,19 17013:20,22,24 17014:1,5 **arranged** 16983:13 arrangement 16978:3 arrested 16921:4,10,22 16921:25 16922:7 16927:20 16930:2,3 16931:9 16932:5,11 16932:13,16,18,25 16933:1 arrests 16927:15 **arrived** 16991:23 arrow 16943:17 16946:23 16947:3,3 16987:6,14,16 **arrowhead** 16946:17 16947:11.22 **arrowheads** 16947:21 ascertain 16990:7 **ascribed** 17003:6 aside 16922:22 16968:21 16991:8 asked 16924:7 16939:19 16943:2 16951:21.25 16952:3 16998:17 17006:6 17009:11 17014:21 17016:6 asking 16942:25 16961:15 16970:2 16980:12 16988:21 17000:21 17006:16 17007:11 17015:12 17015:23 aspect 16989:13 16992:16,18 16997:7 17010:22 aspects 16930:24 16988:14 16989:4 16990:14 17016:1 assets 16981:11 assist 16923:4 16926:7 16930:1 16956:19 16957:2 16958:12 16959:5 16962:20 16980:19 16989:23 **assistance** 16956:13 16971:25 16972:15 16989:24 assisted 16956:4,11 **assisting** 16956:25 16958:15,24 assists 16983:19

associated 16957:10

assume 16915:17 16920:20 17012:25 17016:18.18 **assuming** 16990:17 assumption 17015:4 **assurance** 16958:17 assurances 16972:24 assure 16987:11 attached 16928:8 attack 16992:21 16996:24 16997:5 16998:9 16999:4,5,9 17000:16,17,24 17001:6,23 17002:17 17002:24 17003:2,7 17004:3 17008:1 attacking 16915:19 16996:2 17006:22 attempt 17000:2 **attendance** 16961:10 16961:16,21 attended 16955:5 16958:9 attendees 16922:18 **attender** 16922:19 attenders 16922:18,19 16926:20 attending 16928:5,10 16964:2 17017:18 **attention** 16941:9 16989:13 attribute 17003:14 17005:2 attributed 17005:6 August 16965:4 16968:8 16969:11 16978:9 16995:18,19 16997:16 authorities 16918:8,10 **automatic** 16981:19 availability 16937:15 avenues 16988:15,22 avoid 16950:19 aware 16921:7,9 16938:13 16939:20 16939:22,25 16940:7 16975:13 16992:4 awhile 16971:18 axe 16919:12

В **b** 16949:17,18 17004:14 back 16984:8,18 17008:8.8 17013:25 **bad** 16963:16 16995:6 barbed 16933:14 16942:11 16954:8,10 16954:12,18 16965:21,24 16980:2 16980:9 16981:6,9,16 **Barnard** 16958:8 Barnes 16968:12 **Barnes's** 16968:2 barrier 16942:11 16965:25

based 16925:9 16967:8
16980:16
basically 17014:6
basis 16924:23
16950:12 16951:17
16952:24 17015:14
17015:22 17018:17
17015:22 17018:17 bear 16925:14,16
16953:21 16999:13
beginning 16979:25
begun 16966:11
behalf 16940:17
belief 17011:11,14,17
<b>believe</b> 17010:18 17011:11
believed 17010:12,22
17011:3 17013:16
belonging 16926:24
benefit 16932:2
17017:22
better 16923:19
16979:13 16986:14
17012:1,5 17015:12
<b>beyond</b> 16931:3
17015:20
<b>big</b> 16927:15 16933:8,9
16950:10 16962:8
16996:1
bigger 16942:9
<b>Bishop</b> 16991:8,12 <b>bit</b> 16917:12 16959:16
16980:12 17014:17
black 16942:23
16984:5,15
<b>blanket</b> 16921:6,16
16925:20
<b>bodies</b> 16975:4 16984:4
16984:7,21 16986:9
16987:1 16997:19
17007:20,20
17008:13 17009:5,7
17010:4
<b>body</b> 16984:9,14 16985:4,25 16986:14
Bongani 16972:7
16975:3 16985:13
Bonginkosi 16972:7
16975:3
<b>Booi</b> 16930:4
book 17007:22
<b>Botes</b> 16955:3,5
<b>Botha</b> 16976:20,25
16977:3,14 16990:20
<b>bottle</b> 16917:25
16918:4,5
<b>bottom</b> 16943:20
16960:18 16972:6
<b>boundaries</b> 16942:4,4,5 16942:7
bravest 16929:13
break 16999:18,22
17000:2
breath 17004:16
17008:6
17008:6 <b>briefed</b> 16964:10
17008:6

```
briefing 16964:15.16
  16964:22 16965:3
Brigadier 16992:14
bring 16944:17,18
  16945:3 16991:25
Brits 16939:14
broadly 16926:10
  16962:7
Broken 16934:3
brought 16941:9
brushed 16991:8
  16992:5
bullet 16968:21
  16981:3,4
bullets 16969:3,5
busy 16914:9 16929:18
  16953:20 16992:1
buying 16954:8,10,12
B15 16986:11,12,12
B16 16986:24
B30 16983:12 16984:2
          C
Calitz 16963:1
  16992:15
call 16915:5,20
  16922:18 16931:22
  16937:9 16938:2
  16949:14,16
  16959:12 16972:2
  17006:10 17007:8
called 16929:13
  16940:3
calls 16926:21
canvass 16974:3,3
  16992:14,16
canvassed 16936:13
  16992:14
can't 16914:17 16924:5
  16925:7 16928:24
  16931:21 16939:17
  16944:10,16
  16945:24 16951:20
  16951:24 16952:1
  16973:11,16 16983:9
  16992:6 17008:24
  17013:7 17018:18
capacity 16940:8
Captain 16958:8
captures 16995:23
care 16963:2
carefully 16953:22
carried 16927:4,6
carry 16923:10,19,22
  16925:17 16928:9
  16957:7.7
case 16924:2.7
  16926:14 16927:15
  16931:11 16963:24
  16977:1 17005:18,19
  17016:19
CAS134/08 16927:15
category 16917:17
  16918:10
cause 16915:24
 16939:8 16978:7,11
```

17005:22
caused 16974:7
16979:9 16988:17
caveat 17017:9
CCTV 16945:11,12,20
<b>cell</b> 16914:11,12,14,16
16914:21,22
centimetre 16915:24
certain 16940:18
16953:25 16988:14
16988:15 17014:19
<b>certainly</b> 16917:19
16918:11 16932:16
<b>chain</b> 16960:2,5
<b>Chair</b> 16951:17
16954:9 16955:1
16987:22 16990:10
16994:11 17014:17
<b>Chairman</b> 16914:20
16916:3 16923:24
16924:22 16925:10
16963:3 16973:8,17
16973:22 17015:10
17015:11 17016:4
17017:1
Chairperson's
16994:22
<b>chamber</b> 16914:15
16978:11 16979:3,10
16983:3 16997:25
16998:4 17005:23
17006:1 17017:23
17018:19
<b>chambers</b> 17015:1,7 <b>chance</b> 16962:17
16963:13 16991:5,9
17010:13
characterised 16920:7
charge 16921:23
16922:9 16959:24
16963:23
charged 16922:23
charges 16921:22,24
16922:2,2,6,8
<b>charging</b> 16998:11,13
16998:17,20,24
16999:9,10 17000:13
17000:23 17001:2,2,6
17001:14,24
17002:15,17,22
17003:6,13,25
17004:2,9,16,17,21
17005:1,10 17006:8,9
17006:12 17007:8
17008:7
<b>chase</b> 16953:17
Chaskalson 16933:21
16933:24 16939:19
16986:7 16995:8
Chaskalson's 16933:12
<b>checking</b> 16933:13 <b>cheering</b> 17011:13
cheering 17011:13
chief 16959:18 16962:8
circle 16934:16
circumstances 16920:6

```
civilian 16945:3
civilians 16944:14.22
  16944:23 16945:2
CJOC 16961:23,25
clarify 16984:15
clarity 16924:1
  16933:11 16940:3
  16999:7 17013:12
classified 16918:1
clause 16987:4,19
  16992:11
clear 16986:17,21
  16996:4 17004:10
  17016:10
clearly 16918:21
  16919:12
clicking 16920:15
clients 16921:22
  16931:1 16932:11
clip 17005:10,21,24
close 16947:22
closest 16986:23
  16987:1
Coca-Cola 16917:25
  16918:4
colleague 16923:25
  16924:2 17017:6
colleagues 16989:1
colleague's 16963:4
  17015:21
Colonel 16941:14,15
  16958:8 16964:24
come 16918:11
  16921:14 16923:9
  16925:4 16937:22
  16948:17 16949:3
  16953:7 16967:20
  16969:25 16970:9
  16976:11 16979:3,10
  17013:4,17,25
comes 16930:17
  16937:2 16974:9
  17004:8
comfort 16999:18,19
  16999:22 17000:2
coming 16921:3
  16948:21 16971:21
  16978:18 17004:8
  17012:9 17016:15
commander 16939:25
  16940:9,14,20
  16941:2 16959:17
  16962:12 16991:16
  16991:20
commanders 16963:21
comment 16940:11
  16962:17 16963:2,13
  16972:24 16991:3,10
  16992:6 17003:16
  17010:23 17013:13
Commission 16914:2
  16957:20 16962:20
  16977:20,20,21
  16984:3 16995:15
  16996:22 17000:3,3,4
  17009:5 17010:17,25
```

```
17017:12.14
  17018:22
Commissioner 16918:7
  16918:13 16936:14
  16946:22,25
  16959:14,15,22,23
  16961:16 16964:10
  16965:7 16970:13
  16974:5,13 16985:23
  16986:3 17007:11,14
commits 16922:21
committee 17018:20
common 16917:3,20
  16939:8
communicating
  16934:12
company 16958:14
compare 16955:23
compiled 16971:24
  16972:14
complete 16972:1
completely 16960:21
completion 16987:18
composite 17018:14
concede 16924:10
conceded 17003:5
concept 16917:2
concern 16918:20
  17007:17
concerned 16917:12
  16956:2
concerns 16939:2
concluded 17001:18
conducted 16939:9
confidence 17014:4
confining 16932:25
confirm 16944:9
  16945:20 17002:3.3
  17002:13
conflict 17005:7
confronted 16956:8
consideration 16976:4
consists 16964:25
construe 16957:13
contain 16997:15
  17005:21
CONTD 16914:7
  16978:1 17000:10
contend 17005:6
contention 17010:21
context 17000:22
  17001:10 17003:7.16
  17004:7
continues 16931:2
contradict 17010:13
contributed 16952:18
  17004:12,18
control 16981:7
  17015:21
controlled 16955:9
convener 16929:1,3
conveners 16922:15,21
  16928:8,13,15,21,22
  16930:6
copy 16971:21
cordon 16981:10
```

17016:14,17,22

corner 16943:20	dash 16990:5
16947:18,25	date 16953:18 1697
16949:12,12	16972:2 17018:10
correctly 16951:14	dates 16974:12
couldn't 16929:8	day 16929:1 16934
16940:14 16944:19	16936:4 16945:2:
16945:6 17012:4	16981:22 16988:
counsel 17015:5	17014:5 17017:1
17016:11,12,18	days 16945:19
couple 16939:12	16950:14 16994:2
16977:9 16978:24	dead 16997:19
16994:24	deal 16925:6 16927
course 16931:18	16931:21 17006:4
16932:2 16953:10	17010:7 17016:1
16963:12 16975:3	<b>dealing</b> 16973:21
16979:4 16985:12	deals 16931:7
16989:1,15 16991:23	dealt 16930:12
16995:18 16997:5	16970:22 17015:
17009:13 17014:19	death 16974:12
<b>court</b> 17018:7,13,14	16988:17
<b>covered</b> 17016:2	debate 16920:5,8
create 17015:11	16924:11 16927:
<b>created</b> 16943:14	17006:11
<b>creating</b> 17016:22	deceased 16975:2
<b>crime</b> 16930:19	decided 16929:17
criminal 16928:3	16959:4 16992:1
16930:19,24	decision 16937:6,22
16931:10,11,16,23	16938:1 16940:6
criticise 17006:18	decisions 16936:16
criticised 16991:4	16936:18,22 1693
criticising 16937:5	16937:8,10,17,19
16940:5	16938:13,13
<b>criticism</b> 16991:6	<b>defence</b> 17000:15,2 17004:18
criticizing 16965:13 cross 16979:25	defending 17001:7.
17014:19	17002:10 17004:
crossed 16947:3	define 16917:1 169
	<b>defined</b> 16917:5
cross-examination	16941:17 16942:
cross-examination	
16914:7 16978:1	
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12	16942:16 16943:
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 <b>crouching</b> 16993:13,23	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946:
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 <b>crouching</b> 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 <b>crouching</b> 16993:13,23	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18 <b>Definitely</b> 16933:10
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 <b>crouching</b> 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 <b>crouch-walking</b>	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946:
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18 <b>Definitely</b> 16933:10 <b>definition</b> 16915:10
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 <b>crouching</b> 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 <b>crouch-walking</b> 16992:20 <b>crowd</b> 16935:3 16943:7	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18 <b>Definitely</b> 16933:10 <b>definition</b> 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18 <b>Definitely</b> 16933:10 <b>definition</b> 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 <b>definitive</b> 16989:15
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 <b>crouching</b> 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 <b>crouch-walking</b> 16992:20 <b>crowd</b> 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18 <b>Definitely</b> 16933:10 <b>definition</b> 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 <b>definitive</b> 16989:15 <b>demarcated</b> 16943
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18 <b>Definitely</b> 16933:10 <b>definition</b> 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 <b>definitive</b> 16989:15 <b>demarcated</b> 16943 <b>demonstrated</b>
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10  definition 16915:10  16919:2 16931:7  definitive 16989:15  demarcated 16943  demonstrated  17009:16  denied 16926:15  17011:2
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:16  definition 16915:10  16919:2 16931:7  definitive 16989:15  demarcated 16943  demonstrated  17009:16  denied 16926:15  17011:2  deny 16938:6
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10  definition 16915:10  16919:2 16931:7  definitive 16989:15  demarcated 16943  demonstrated  17009:16  denied 16926:15  17011:2  deny 16938:6  depend 16934:18
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10  definition 16915:10  16919:2 16931:7  definitive 16989:15  demarcated 16943  demonstrated  17009:16  denied 16926:15  17011:2  deny 16938:6  depend 16934:18  16967:7
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3 dangerous 16915:6,10	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8 deployment 16937
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3 dangerous 16915:6,10 16915:16,21,23	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8 deployment 16937 16937:17,18,25,2
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3 dangerous 16915:6,10 16915:16,21,23 16916:14,21,22	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:10 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8 deployment 16937 16937:17,18,25,2
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3 dangerous 16915:6,10 16915:16,21,23 16916:14,21,22 16917:1,4,16 16918:1	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:14 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8 deployment 16937 16937:17,18,25,2 16938:2,9,13 169 16980:9 16981:1
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3 dangerous 16915:6,10 16915:16,21,23 16916:14,21,22 16917:1,4,16 16918:1 16918:8,21 16919:3	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:14 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8 deployment 16937 16937:17,18,25,2 16938:2,9,13 169 16980:9 16981:1 describe 16949:9
16914:7 16978:1 17000:10 17016:12 crouching 16993:13,23 16993:24 16994:6,24 crouch-walking 16992:20 crowd 16935:3 16943:7 16981:7 16995:25 16996:2,7,12,14 17005:12 17011:13 17011:13 curious 16962:18 current 16928:7 cursor 16987:10 custody 16932:17 cut 16957:6  D danger 16959:1,3 dangerous 16915:6,10 16915:16,21,23 16916:14,21,22 16917:1,4,16 16918:1	16942:16 16943: 16943:12 16946: 16950:13,18  Definitely 16933:14 definition 16915:10 16919:2 16931:7 definitive 16989:15 demarcated 16943 demonstrated 17009:16 denied 16926:15 17011:2 deny 16938:6 depend 16934:18 16967:7 depending 16917:1 depicted 17005:24 deployed 16981:8 deployment 16937 16937:17,18,25,2 16938:2,9,13 169 16980:9 16981:1

```
ate 16953:18 16972:2
16972:2 17018:16
av 16929:1 16934:1
16936:4 16945:25
16981:22 16988:3
17014:5 17017:17
16950:14 16994:24
eal 16925:6 16927:19
16931:21 17006:4
17010:7 17016:1
16970:22 17015:13
16924:11 16927:25
16959:4 16992:11
ecision 16937:6,22
16938:1 16940:6,8
ecisions 16936:16,16
16936:18,22 16937:7
16937:8,10,17,19
efence 17000:15,25
efending 17001:7,23
17002:10 17004:4,4
efine 16917:1 16946:8
16941:17 16942:9,10
16942:16 16943:5,6,8
16943:12 16946:4
efinitely 16933:16
efinition 16915:10
16919:2 16931:7
efinitive 16989:15
emarcated 16943:24
epending 16917:14
epicted 17005:24
eployment 16937:10
16937:17,18,25,25
16938:2,9,13 16954:3
16980:9 16981:1,9,13
16952:19 16984:21
```

description 16994:23

```
designated 16929:1
designation 16929:2
desire 16978:16
despite 16952:17
  17017:25
detail 16940:15
determine 16918:9
deviation 16980:6
  16981:23,25 16982:4
deviations 16981:24
devil's 17011:18
  17012:18
diagonally 16947:16
didn't 16921:16
  16933:6 16935:22
  16936:3 16937:8
  16941:13 16945:18
  16948:16 16954:18
  16956:24,24 16957:1
  16957:12 16970:4,5
  16971:16 16975:7
  16976:11 16983:8
  16988:13 16991:13
  16991:21 16999:9
  17001:9 17009:7
  17012:25 17013:8,9,9
  17014:3
died 16972:5,6,19
  16975:5 16985:15,17
  16987:19
difference 16915:12
  17008:22 17009:9
different 16917:16
  16921:14 16931:16
  16943:3 16944:18
  16945:4 16953:4
  16956:18 16963:20
  16964:2 16984:7
  16987:15,15 16996:3
  16996:15 17001:16
differently 16952:25
difficult 16967:19
  16973:6
difficulty 16929:20
dimensions 16917:15
  16917:16 16918:9
  16925:5
direction 16977:6
  16996:3,15
directly 16965:7
disagree 16991:9,11
disarmament 16965:25
  16966:11
disarming 16918:21
discharge 16922:5
discovered 16928:20
  16929:10 16976:6
discuss 16997:9
discussed 16951:12
  16952:8 16968:11
  16981:14 16988:24
discussing 16967:25
  16981:5 16996:23
discussion 16915:4
```

```
dispensation 16928:7
dispersal 16965:25
  16966:10
dispute 16923:4
  16972:22
distinction 16915:5,7
  16998:23
distinctions 16918:19
distress 16978:11
  16979:8 16997:25
  17005:22
distressing 16997:21
distributed 16968:14
doctrine 16960:11
document 16931:7
  16970:21 16990:8
doesn't 16917:24
  16925:16 16942:2
  16961:24 16965:10
  16980:21 17007:17
dog 16915:18
doing 16920:10
  16931:24 16940:16
  16953:8 16966:17
  16983:10 16996:1
don't 16917:4 16918:3
  16920:7,9 16921:9,25
  16922:23 16925:2,21
  16926:15 16927:6
  16929:8,22,24
  16930:21 16931:20
  16937:25 16938:6,17
  16945:23 16950:10
  16950:19,23,23,24
  16951:1 16952:8
  16954:20 16956:20
  16960:5.24 16964:12
  16967:17 16969:15
  16969:22 16970:18
  16971:22 16973:3,14
  16975:18,19,21,23
  16978:22 16979:8
  16982:7 16983:2
  16986:13 16988:18
  16990:21 16992:22
  16993:12 16995:22
  17005:2 17009:24
  17011:21 17012:9
double 16993:18
doubt 16926:17
drop 16934:13
dropped 16935:17
dropping 16935:18
  16972:12
due 16932:2 16963:12
  16973:9,18 16975:3
  16985:12 16989:15
D1 16969:20
          \mathbf{E}
earlier 16946:13
  16948:3 16975:12
```

17015:4

early 16928:25

east 16949:11

earphones 16979:3

```
eastern 16986:6
  16987:2.6.11
educate 16998:9
EE 16960:23
EEE16 16992:12
effect 16924:24
  16965:2 17017:25
effectively 16915:18
  16943:14 16994:19
  17010:19
efforts 16991:5,8
either 16926:14
  16936:13 16938:24
  16951:21 16952:1
  16972:19 16976:21
elapsed 16978:14,15
  16997:23 17005:25
eliminate 16926:8
eliminated 17012:3
else's 16929:23
employees 16956:8,15
  16976:18
employer 16953:1
  16956:7
enable 16997:23
  17015:24
encircle 16935:1,14,22
encirclement 16933:13
  16933:22,25 16934:1
  16934:5,8
ends 16933:10
  16994:12
engage 16920:8
engaging 16958:16
enlarge 16917:1
enlarged 16976:24
enlargements 16976:16
  16976:17
ensure 16937:1
entry 16977:2
  17007:24
envisaged 16933:14
  16934:1,9,15
  16965:18,20 16966:8
  16966:12,16,22,25
  16981:18
envisaging 16935:1
equate 16955:21
equipment 16937:18
  16968:14,20,20
equipped 16974:22
escape 16914:25
  16987:3,19 16992:11
especially 17013:25
estimated 16935:10
estimating 16935:11
evening 17013:23
events 16995:18
eventually 16991:25
everybody 16956:23
evidence 16921:2
  16924:23 16926:13
  16928:2 16939:8
  16954:11 16964:13
  16971:25 16972:13
  16972:15,25 16973:1
```

16924:3,15 16927:21

16930:12 16995:4

16979:24 16980:10

17000:16

16989:12,15
16991:22 16992:2
16999:5,7,11
17004:16 17005:7
17006:20,25
17008:11 17009:11
17009:15,20,21
17010:8,9,11,21
17012:4 17015:2,13
17016:15,21
evidence-in-chief
16998:12 17000:12
exactly 16917:9
16931:8 16934:22
16985:24
examination 16980:1
17014:20
<b>example</b> 16989:6
16990:2,2
exchange 17012:3
exclude 16919:4
16959:13
<b>excluded</b> 16916:10
excluding 16959:22
exhibit 16923:11
16925:25 16926:3,17
16960:23 16967:16
16967:16 16968:3
16970:18.19 16975:1
16970:18,19 16975:1 16976:15 16983:12 16983:25 16986:8
16083:25 16086:8
16989:25
<b>expansive</b> 16917:13
expected 16940:10
16963:20,22,24,25
expecting 16989:23
experience 16918:15
<b>expert</b> 16928:2
experts 16930:18
<b>explain</b> 16938:5
16953:24 17001:18
17006:17,20
17008:13 17009:2,4
17009:21
explained 16964:3
17002:8
explaining 17001:4
explanation 16944:25
16958:22 17004:10
17009:25,25
explored 16970:9
16988:16 16989:5
expression 17008:9
extent 16951:15
16952:10 16953:13
16953:25 16954:5,7,8
16954:22 16955:2,5,7
16955:8,10,13
extra 16963:25
extract 16993:2
16996:19
extracts 16995:7,14
16996:12
<b>extreme</b> 16947:17,24 <b>extremely</b> 16997:21
Lextremely [69977]
166 17 31
eyes 16945:24

faceless 16956:9
16958:3,4
<b>faces</b> 16956:11 <b>fact</b> 16916:17 16917:22
16928:2 16929:2
16931:9 16932:11
16937:4 16939:20
16947:6 16952:17 16958:15 16975:25
16980:16 16981:2
16982:3,23 16990:14
16992:5 16995:22 17010:18 17015:5
17010.18 17013.3
<b>factor</b> 16930:7
failed 16983:17
<b>failure</b> 16981:24 <b>fair</b> 16921:12 16931:25
16932:4 16934:7,14
16937:3 16942:18
16944:12 16946:7
16951:8,11,15 16952:7,10 16962:24 16970:1 16982:11
16970:1 16982:11
16991:17
fairness 17000:11
<b>fall</b> 16915:9,25 16917:17 16918:9
falls 16973:12
family 16978:10
17005:23 <b>Fantis</b> 16972:10
far 16915:9 16917:11
16931:15 16945:25
16956:2 16994:4
<b>faster</b> 16980:11 <b>fear</b> 16956:22,24
16957:9
<b>fearing</b> 16957:16
feedback 16938:16,18
16953:19 16966:19 16966:22,24 16967:2
16967:7,8
feel 16957:18 16958:25
16997:24 <b>fence</b> 16965:21
FFF25 17007:22
<b>figures</b> 16919:6
<b>filled</b> 16930:8
<b>finalise</b> 17015:16 <b>find</b> 16920:10 16924:1
16960:8 16969:25
16971:16 16972:17
16981:2 16988:16
16995:12 16997:20 16999:11,12 17013:9
fine 16916:2 16920:14
16933:23 16936:8
16951:8 16954:22 16955:25 16956:3,3
16964:9 17002:18,21
fingerprints 16926:17
finish 16957:6
16999:25 17015:21

17017:6 finished 16978:14 17017:7 fire 16975:10 16977:5 16987:24 firearm 16922:5 16926:11,16,18,20 16927:3 16994:3 **firearms** 16922:4 16926:9,23 16975:16 16975:21 fired 16969:2 16974:22 firm 17013:5 first 16954:14 16961:7 16979:18 16995:10 16995:17 17003:10 17003:12 17004:10 17011:24 17012:13 17012:14 **firstly** 16936:15 16958:2 17010:13 17012:12 **five** 16929:8,12,13,20 16930:2,8 16999:16 fixed 16942:3,8 focussed 16974:16 follow 16946:5 **followed** 16965:23 17006:7 17007:9 **following** 16976:24 17010:10 17017:23 **follows** 17007:25 food 16960:2,5 foot 16957:23 16976:19 force 16954:4 forget 16993:9 **forgive** 16923:6,16 16939:18 16943:5 forgot 17006:4 17017:13 form 16930:8 formal 16939:4 **fortunately** 17017:17 forward 16963:23 16993:23 16994:6 found 16917:7 16926:18 16948:10 16961:11 16975:5 16985:4 16986:10 16997:1 17005:13 framed 16932:22 friend 16924:17 front 16945:21.24 16947:7 16949:24 fully 16970:9 **funding** 17017:15 funny 17003:4 **further** 16988:18 17005:4 17014:13 **future** 16950:8 17016:19,20 G

gatherings 16927:22 16928:3,25 16929:5 16930:9 general 16914:8,24 16915:3 16917:22 16918:2 16919:7 16923:4,23 16925:19 16933:8 16936:13 16940:4 16943:1 16944:25 16948:10 16948:16 16950:10 16952:6 16953:16,19 16953:21 16957:5 16959:11,15,17,19 16961:8,8,23,24,25 16962:2 16963:22 16965:9 16967:10 16971:8,14,22 16973:24 16978:2 16979:24 16985:10 16987:23 16989:17 16991:1 16992:9 16994:22 16995:24 16996:11 16998:8,8 17000:11 17003:3,17 17005:9 17006:4 17008:21 17010:15 17010:18 17011:15 17011:25 17012:6,16 17012:18,20 17015:13 generally 16937:7,9 16944:13,25 16945:5 generic 16972:5 **gentlemen** 16977:14 16990:15 getting 16968:19 17017:11 GGG12 16957:20 16961:12 16981:3 GGG4 17010:25 17011:17 give 16932:1 16946:9 16952:4 16953:19 16960:5 16962:9,17 16963:13 16967:8 16970:18 16974:12 16979:11,21 16982:8 16982:22 16989:13 16990:8 16995:4 17005:19 17010:12 17011:19 17014:17 17015:25 17016:6,11 17016:17,19,23 given 16922:20 16941:20 16951:11 16952:7 16959:10 16964:13 16976:15 16978:18 16982:20 16982:25 16991:5,9 17005:16 17015:5,19 17016:9,15,21 giving 16938:16 16970:18 16978:15 17004:15 17006:16 17011:9 17017:14 guesses 16973:5

Page 4 go 16916:13 16919:5 16926:6.7 16927:13 16936:6 16941:12.14 16942:19 16945:6,21 16946:1 16950:14 16952:9 16953:20 16960:22 16965:23 16967:15 16982:1,1 16982:13 16983:18 16984:6,8 16990:22 16990:24 16992:10 16995:6 17011:11 17012:15 17013:7,23 17013:24 goes 16949:10,11 **going** 16914:13 16917:10,25 16923:5 16923:12,13 16924:11 16925:1,9 16933:14,19,22 16934:20 16942:8,10 16943:1 16948:12,18 16956:19 16959:5 16962:3,5,16 16965:23 16966:8,9 16967:3,4,4 16968:10 16978:3,7,13 16980:19 16981:22 16982:22 16985:12 16985:18,21,24 16991:2,2 16992:11 16992:13,15,17 16993:1,5,7,9 16995:9 16996:7 16997:14,22 16998:2 16998:3 17005:4.21 17006:17 17007:7 17010:11 17011:8 17013:16,19 17014:18 17015:4 17016:11 17017:18 17018:7 goings 16945:10 good 16937:16 16963:15 16978:3 16981:21 17012:24 granted 17017:8 **graphical** 16986:24 grev 16959:16 16980:12 ground 16942:17 16945:13 17006:20 17007:1,7 17008:12 17008:23 17009:23 group 16934:13,16,18 16934:19 16935:6,7 16935:10 16947:7 16998:11 17003:13 17005:1 17008:1 **groups** 16934:3,8,23,23 16934:24 16935:3,13 16935:15 **gruesome** 17005:18 guess 16973:7,9,11,15 16973:25 16993:9

gathering 16922:10,20

game 16973:22

16928:2,6

16974:3 guessing 16973:22 16974:14 guest 16938:24 **guidance** 16967:8 16982:8 guilty 16922:21 guns 16918:22,23 gunshots 17007:12

H hadn't 17009:14 half 16935:2 16973:15 16978:14 17016:7 hand 16952:20 16994:3 handed 16970:21 handled 16936:25,25 **happen** 16931:11 16967:5 17009:7 **happened** 16916:20 16958:3 16962:19 16964:16,17 16965:4 16965:19 16969:15 17003:15 17005:3 17006:11,19 17007:5 17008:8,12,14,16,23 17008:24 17009:17 17009:22,23 **happening** 16966:24 17006:3 17013:13 17018:17 happens 16914:14 16963:24 happily 16990:10 happy 16916:2 hasn't 16925:8 16970:22 haven't 16979:3,7 heading 16969:10 headphones 16979:8 hear 17003:18 17007:6 17007:12 17012:4 17017:16 heard 17006:21,25 17007:7 17008:3 17009:3,5 17018:5,13 held 16921:17 help 16939:17 16954:21 16956:12 16973:25 16977:16 16986:6 helpful 16983:24 16986:12,13 helping 16991:24 Hemraj 16918:7 16946:22,25 16948:4 16970:13 16974:5 16985:23 16986:3 17007:11,14 Hevneke 16958:9 he'll 16925:16 he's 16951:20 16973:15 HHH60.1 16967:15.16 16967:24 16976:15 16988:5 16989:25 **HHH63** 16970:10 16975:1 16984:10 hierarchy 16959:12 16960:16 16962:14 high 17010:14,20 hit 16916:6 hits 16917:24 Hlugulwana 16972:11 **holding** 16963:23 home 17013:23 hope 16989:14 hopefully 16914:21 16933:9 hopes 16925:1 hoping 17005:11 horseshoe 16943:5,13 16943:19,20,24 16944:7 hospital 16932:12,13 16985:15,18 hostels 16939:11 hosts 17018:19 hour 16973:15 hours 17015:3,16,20 17016:6 HSC574MW 16990:5 Human 16937:10 hurt 16916:5,11 16917:25 16918:1,14 hypothetical 16966:23

#### Ι

identification 16958:13 identified 16923:1 16929:9 16984:9 identify 16956:4,12,19 16958:18 16985:18 **identifying** 16929:20 16956:11 identity 16926:14 illegal 16928:6 images 16997:15,24 16998:5 imagine 16929:19 immediately 16947:7 17006:7.12 17007:9 17009:3,8 17010:5 17016:13 implementing 16982:10 importance 17005:5 **important** 16939:25 16940:8,19,19 16941:9 16991:24 importantly 17010:15 **impressed** 17011:3,17 17012:19 impression 16914:3 Improperly 16918:16 16918:17 inappropriate 16929:17 16960:7

**inaudible** 16919:20

incident 17009:15.16 inclined 17011:25 include 16920:11 16968:21 16972:8 **including** 16936:23 16957:11 inculas 16918:25 16919:1 **indicate** 16979:20 16993:6 16994:1 16995:10,24 16999:20 indicated 16961:7 16972:19 16987:15 17011:12 17014:14 17015:2,6,14 17017:16 indicates 16995:19,20 **indication** 16978:16 16994:16 17009:2 indicators 16952:8 indicia 16955:12 **individuals** 16957:15 16957:19 **indulgence** 17015:12 17015:15,19 17016:17,20,23 inflict 16917:15 **information** 16930:15 16938:20 16954:6 **informed** 16921:19 16978:6 16987:19 17004:8 initial 16938:2 **injured** 16972:8,20 16973:2 16987:25 **iniuries** 16972:5 16974:6.10 inside 16944:6 16986:19 insofar 16961:5 16980:6 instructing 16990:7 instruction 16962:4 instructions 16952:23 16960:6 16962:9 16989:25 insult 16983:3 **insulting** 16983:7

involved 16929:23 16930:22 16940:14 16975:9.12.14 17015:14 17017:11 IPID 16939:14,17 iron 16919:10 **irrelevant** 16916:19 isiXhosa 16979:5,7,11 16979:22 16982:20 isn't 16919:20 16932:10 16940:22 16943:11 16946:22 16946:25 16964:13 16966:1 16968:19 16986:9 17014:6 17015:5 issue 16926:8 16927:13 16928:3 16930:11 16931:8 16936:14 16939:15,17 16941:12 16964:2 16968:1 16982:8 16984:8 16996:23 issues 16928:1 16951:12 16957:15 16981:12 16992:13 **issuing** 16952:23 I'd 16976:13 I'll 16918:14 16931:7,8 16958:1 16978:23 16979:20 16983:18 16991:3 16993:3 16995:24 16997:5,5 16999:12 17000:1 17004:23 17005:18 17005:24 17014:21 17016:19 I've 16917:12 16943:2 16943:5 16948:10 16964:3,5 16981:21 16984:4 16992:11 17002:8 17003:5 17009:16 17011:18 17014:20 17017:8

J

ia 16916:2 16920:10 16925:23 16927:12 16927:19 16932:14 16933:2 16937:24 16942:23,25 16947:13 16950:5 16953:2 16955:22 16956:3.10.20 16957:18 16958:1 16959:2 16967:19 16971:12 16973:13 16974:8 16976:8 16982:2 16986:23 16992:11 16997:11 17000:11 17007:4 17009:14 17011:6 jersey 16998:2 **JJJ194** 16995:7,13 **JOC** 16936:16,19

16945:12 16951:14

16953:17 16955:3 16961:13.14.15 16962:23 16964:25 16965:3 16966:9,9,10 16966:12,13,17 16967:1 16982:8 17009:6 **JOCCOM** 16955:6 16959:25 Joe 16958:10 joint 16951:15,18,25 16952:11,19 jointly 16955:9 journalist 16945:7 journalists 16944:17 judge 17017:16 17018:4 judgment 17017:25 17018:4 justify 16940:19

K **K** 16984:4,21 16986:16 keeping 17018:16 keeps 16936:15 **Kellerman** 16976:20 16977:1,2,4,15 16988:6 16990:19 key 16990:1 **Kgotle** 16958:10 killed 16930:2 16973:2 16977:10 16978:9,10 16987:25 16988:25 16989:6 17009:3 killing 17007:9 killings 17007:15 kind 16915:19 16939:5 16975:11 16979:5 kinds 16955:6.12 16972:3 knew 16957:12 knives 16919:11 knobkieries 16916:4 16917:23 16919:4,23 16919:25 16920:3,6 16924:2 16925:3,3 knowing 16953:17 knowledge 16921:2.3 16921:13.14.15 16930:13 16931:22 16931:23 16939:23 16940:21 16964:6 16969:11,15,18 16970:2 16975:10,18 16989:8 16991:12 known 16941:16,21 16956:20 16957:4 17003:15 knows 16914:13 16924:18 16983:15 **koppie** 16932:6,6 16933:25 16934:6

16988:11

**HHH** 16971:1

HHH52 16988:6

HHH60 16967:17

ARCHIVE

**intended** 16942:8

interact 16991:14

**interacted** 16991:21

**interested** 16921:23

interpretation 16983:1

**interpreted** 16937:13

investigated 16988:15

investigation 16927:2

16931:14,15

16927:11 16929:10

investigators 16989:12

**interrupt** 16985:11

**interdict** 16955:11

**interest** 16970:8

16955:12

16979:4

16987:5

16945:11 16946:2

16958:13 16965:21

16948:13,19,22

16950:15,21

17013:25
koppies 16969:13
<b>KPL</b> 16990:6
kraal 16943:8
16945:22 16947:17
16947:22 16948:9
16949:12,24
16962:19,22 16982:1
16982:4,14 16984:16
16984:18 16985:6,7
16985:25 16986:4,6
16986:19,23 16987:2
16987:2,6,11
<b>Kwadi</b> 16958:11
L
L 16923:11
lady 16982:21 16998:1
16998:1,3
laid 17013:6,22
language 17012:2
large 16974:17
16975-12

16975:12 late 17016:15 launched 17017:19 **law** 16916:18 16928:3 16930:19,24 16931:23 16932:2 **lay** 17011:5 17013:3,6 17013:17,20 17014:4 laying 17010:10 17013:5,8 leader 16991:7 17011:4 17011:12 leaders 16923:2 16971:25 16972:13 16972:15 16989:12 17015:2 learned 16924:17 leave 16914:15 16928:3 16973:23 16978:16 16982:21 16997:25 17002:20 17004:23 17006:1 17017:17 17018:6,8,9 leaving 16922:22 16950:21 16982:21 16998:1.4 left 16970:11 16980:25 **left-hand** 16943:20 16947:17,24 legal 16927:25 16928:1 16972:16 legally 16937:2 letters 16976:23 16986:17 16990:5 let's 16915:24 16919:5 16919:13 16920:20 16927:19 16928:3 16930:4 16936:2 16941:11 16945:20 16949:14,16 16957:11 16959:16

16987:9 16995:6 17005:19 17006:10 17006:22 17012:25 level 16936:17,25 16937:1,6,9,11,19 16958:17 16959:13 levelled 16991:7 liable 16931:9 Lieutenant-Colonel 16964:14 lighter 16940:7 limited 16955:13 line 16943:19 16946:12 16946:12,17 16947:4 16947:12,20,21 16948:5 16949:6,7,8 16949:15,17 16950:1 16950:4,5 16962:10 16962:10,11 16981:7 16997:10 17003:9 17006:25 17007:8 17008:6,9,11 lines 16942:20,20,22,23 16943:9,12 link 17002:14 linked 16921:4 16926:19 16930:13 16976:22 17009:12 linking 17002:16,21,24 17003:1,25 list 16961:11,21 16970:14 16971:4,10 16971:24 16972:1,2,6 16972:13 16974:25 16975:2 16976:15 16992:12 listed 16928:8 16976:19 listen 16967:4 17011:4 literally 16968:13 little 16917:12 16995:14 17014:17 lives 16958:25,25 16959:1,3,4 LM5 16977:3 **location** 16974:6 **locations** 16990:18 logical 17013:21 logistics 16954:7 long 16925:13 16948:5 16949:8 16980:9,21 16997:12 17005:13 17007:17

longer 16928:10

**Lonmin** 16951:16,19

16956:7,8,18,23

16969:25 16970:9

16976:18 16988:4

16989:3 16990:4

Lonmin's 16952:1

16957:14,15 16958:12 16967:13

16968:14,20

16952:3,11,13,20,25

16953:17 16955:9,10

16955:15,18 16956:4

16954:4 look 16925:4 16943:4 16945:23.24 16969:10 16974:15 16977:9,14 16986:14 16990:19 16996:24 17005:7,14 17006:5 looked 17003:12 17004:25 looking 16935:7 16962:6 16989:14 16993:15 16997:20 looks 16923:11 16938:25 16947:7 16949:10 16983:20 16990:5,6 loose 16918:19 16933:10 16967:11 16967:11 lot 16926:13 16992:12 loved 16997:19 17005:23 Lucky 16914:24 lying 16984:16 L191 16942:19

 $\mathbf{M}$ Madoda 16929:8,13 16930:2,8 Magidiwana 16926:11 main 16932:6 16947:1 16969:12 majority 16932:18 16935:17 making 16980:19 17011:23 17013:3 managed 16955:9 management 16957:16 16958:9 managerial 16958:17 manifested 17001:24 Marikana 16927:14 16941:8 16978:9 marked 16943:17,19 16950:1 mass 16947:7 massacre 16939:12 16962:19.25 16964:11 16965:8 material 16925:2,8 16937:11 **Mathibedi** 16923:24 16925:13 16954:9

16924:22 16925:10 16955:1 16963:3 16973:8.17.21 17014:14,25 17015:10 17017:1 **Mathunjwa** 17010:9,13 17010:16 17011:1 17012:2,6,12

17013:16 16991:5 17014:4

**Mathunjwa's** 16950:22 **Matikimala** 16972:10 matter 16917:19

16919:15.20 16924:1 16924:10 16925:7 16927:11 16931:4 16944:18 16945:4 16974:15 16977:16 16989:4 17015:23 matters 16925:5 16931:3 16939:2 **Mbombo** 16961:8,23 **McIntosh** 16929:12 **Mdze** 16972:7 16975:3 16985:13,13,15 16987:19 mean 16915:17 16917:24 16937:24 16937:25 16938:18 16938:24 16942:2,6 16943:13 16946:6,16 16951:2 16952:16 16955:18 16959:3 16961:24 16962:21 16962:22,23 16968:23 16969:20 16969:21 16978:22 16990:3 17013:5 meaning 16917:2 16961:22 16929:14 16942:3 16978:19 16981:14

means 16924:8 meant 16981:15 16982:1

measured 16924:24 measurements 16941:19.20 16984:17 measures 16980:19

media 16941:25

16944:22

medical 16972:4,14,25 medically 16972:19 meeting 16933:21 16938:24 16955:6 16958:10,11

17018:20 meetings 16939:3,4 16961:17 members 16934:11

16965:22 16974:17 16978:9 16996:13 17005:24 17008:1 memory 16927:22 men 16929:13 16953:3

16953:11.12 mentioned 16948:3,4

16962:12 16964:5 16994:23 merely 16928:10 merits 16976:4 Messrs 16977:14 met 17012:12,14 metaphor 16960:8,12 metre 16986:2 metres 16943:7,8,18,19 16946:15 16949:8

16950:1 16966:4

16994:25 Mfaneleko 16972:11 **Microphone** 16919:19 middle 16943:18 militant 16935:7,9 mind 16925:14,16 mine 16958:9 mining 16968:7 16969:10 minute 16978:14,15 16982:22 16997:23 17005:25 **minutes** 16938:19 16939:4 16979:6

16993:18,19 16999:14 17008:14 17008:16,22 misfortunate 16950:7 mislaid 16971:19 misquoting 16933:15 16933:17

mistake 16970:24 16989:1

mistaken 16926:14 17014:5

misunderstood 16931:6

moment 16914:18 16921:24 16929:22 16976:14 16992:1

month 16939:12 **Moolman** 16958:8 morning 16955:6 16958:2 17010:11

17013:17,25 17014:1 17015:18 17016:24 17017:13 17018:18 17018:21

mortems 16972:3 16974:10

mortuary 16939:20 16941:7

mother 16981:23 mountain 17012:15 move 16942:9 moved 16941:18

movements 17002:8,9 moves 16923:25

moving 16965:14 16989:18,20 16991:1 16993:23 17008:1,2

**Mpofu's** 16921:22 16940:18

multiplied 16977:1 municipality 17018:19 murder 16921:23 music 16914:10 mustn't 16959:5 17016:18,18

mutable 16941:18 mystery 16989:6

Mzoxolo 16926:11 N

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Naidoo 16959:19 16961:25 16963:1,22

16960:9,13,14

16970:25 16972:2,4

16978:5 16984:8

ARCHIVE

name 16972:12,12 16990:22
named 16990:20
names 16961:7
16976:17,23,24 16990:3
national 16936:14,25
16937:1,10 16959:14 16964:10 16965:7
NATJOC 16936:15,17
16936:22 16937:6,11 16937:15,19,22
16938:3,7,9,14,16,22
16938:24 16939:3 nature 16931:14,15
17007:20
near 16945:10 16965:21 16969:12
<b>nearest</b> 16948:9
necessarily 16916:10 16917:5 16941:25
16956:23 16961:20
16961:24 necessary 16957:19
16979:12
necessitate 16940:20 need 16929:22
16935:14 16954:3
16997:13 17013:12 17015:3
needed 16935:22
16956:14 negativity 17011:21
neither 16962:25
16965:6 <b>net</b> 16916:18
neutral 16941:16,21
16944:6,14,17,19 16945:1 16965:20
neutrally 16950:22
never 16951:18
16981:18 16991:21 nevertheless 16976:2
new 16970:11 16989:20
<b>Ngalwana</b> 16998:18 17001:10
<b>night</b> 16919:6 17013:19
nine 16970:14 Nkaneng 16948:18
Nkosipendilo 16972:10
noisy 17012:5 Noki 16930:2
normal 16953:8
normally 16916:4 16944:22 16994:9
17015:5 17016:10
north 16943:7 16987:7 northern 16947:22
<b>notation</b> 16986:19
notations 16990:18 note 16914:25
16977:18
notes 16933:13 17016:12
notice 16922:11,20
16923:2

```
NOVEMBER 16914:1
no-one 16914:13
  16929:7 16978:15
  16997:25
Ntsonkota 16979:4
number 16932:23
  16934:12 16970:18
  16970:19,24 16971:3
  16971:7 16972:7,7,9
  16972:10,11
  16976:19 16979:2
  16983:25 16984:13
  16989:13 16990:19
numbers 16975:2
Nyala 16982:1,2,3,13
Nyalas 16933:15,19,22
  16933:25 16934:5,9,9
  16934:11,15,18
  16935:14,22,25
  16936:3,6,10 16943:6
  16996:2,14
Nzuza 16930:3
          \mathbf{o}
oath 16914:4 16977:22
  17000:8
object 16951:20
objection 16923:25
objections 16954:25
obviously 16920:21
  16921:13 16928:9
  16931:13,15 16938:1
  16938:18 16945:2
  16950:12 16960:2
  16975:8 16976:18
  16977:13 16989:24
  16990:4
occasion 17015:8
occasions 16992:19
occur 17012:25
  17013:8
occurrence 17007:22
offence 16922:12,21,22
  16928:5,10 16931:10
offences 16928:7
officers 16963:5
offices 16958:10
oh 16923:14 16925:15
  16970:11 16974:8
  16984:25 16986:5
  16994:18 16997:12
  17014:16
once 16956:11 16958:9
  16965:20 16971:22
  16991:1 17006:17
ones 16932:21
  16995:14 16997:19
  17005:23
```

one-pager 16970:12

ongoing 16972:1

operate 16946:21

16939:10,21

**operation** 16938:14

16940:15 16951:16

16971:8

16974:9

16951:18.25 16952:11.17.19.20 16955:8 16960:20 16961:17,17 16962:7 16966:1,7,11,20,25 16969:12 16975:16 16989:2 operational 16959:13 16959:17 16962:11 16980:25 16982:9 17018:4 operations 16975:10,14 **operator** 16978:12 16983:15 16997:22 16998:5 **opportunity** 17006:2 17006:17 17015:19 17015:25 opposed 16969:3,4 17017:20 **optimistic** 17011:22 order 16959:13 16960:10,14,15 16961:7,18 17018:14 orders 17018:14 **ordinary** 16917:3 **ordinates** 16941:21 original 17006:5 Oryx 16936:24 16937:5 16937:19,22 **outcome** 17018:12 outside 16953:20 16996:2 16998:4 overall 16939:25 16940:8,14,20 16941:1 16991:15,20 owe 16996:22,22 owner 16914:14 o'clock 17014:1 17016:24 17018:21 P page 16957:23 16961:12 16976:16 16976:20 16981:3,3

16990:2 17003:4 17007:24 pain 17005:22 painful 16997:21 panga 16916:14 16921:5 pangas 16918:22 16919:12 16921:5 pants 16984:5,15 Papa1 17007:25 17008:2 17010:7 **paragraph** 16957:20 16961:12 **parallel** 16946:23 16947:2 16948:4 16949:6,7,8,15,16 16950:1 paraphrase 16931:8 paraphrasing 16931:10 parked 16943:14 parlance 16917:3,20

part 16930:4 16939:10 16959:23 16961:16 16964:21 16975:15 16980:13,24 17001:6 17004:3 17008:11,13 17008:21 17009:22 17009:23 17015:12 participated 16974:16 particular 16917:3 16921:5,5 16945:3 16983:14 16989:13 16990:17 particularly 16956:1 partnership 16955:18 16955:19 parts 16928:25 passage 17003:25 path 16948:3,12 Patrick 16958:11 **peace** 16991:5,8 **pecking** 16959:13 16960:10,14,15 16961:6,18 pellets 16968:25 16969:1,8 16972:20 16973:1 16974:22 16975:7 **perform** 16982:9 **period** 17015:15 permanently 16955:3 **permission** 16944:15 16954:4 person 16926:8,9,10,18 16926:19 16930:13 16957:10 16962:1,8 16992:6 personally 16991:7 **personnel** 16937:18 16988:4 16990:4 persons 16931:9 16963:4 16975:9,14 16978:10 perspective 16952:2 **phase** 16931:7 Phega 16958:11 **phone** 16914:11,12,14 16914:16.22 phones 16914:21 photographs 16929:15 16929:21 16976:25 phrase 16975:12 phraseology 16960:14 picked 16936:12 picture 16947:18 16978:4,8,11,13 16995:23 **pictures** 16929:19 16993:13 **piled** 16921:6,15 16925:20 Pillay 16971:8

16966:8 16985:24 16987:3 places 16953:4 17001:16 plan 16942:10 16980:7 16980:7,13 16982:10 16982:13 planned 16965:18 16982:5 **planner** 16959:18,18 **planning** 16942:17 **planted** 16926:14 **Platinum** 16976:22 play 16950:19 16983:12 16992:15 16992:17 16993:4 16995:22 16996:4 16997:12 **played** 16914:11 16956:2 16991:24 16995:7,14 17011:18 17012:17,18 **player** 16955:15,16 players 16952:13,25 **playing** 16963:19,19 **plea** 16931:3 please 16914:12 16933:6 16952:4 16953:21 16956:20 16967:22 16986:12 16994:16 16995:16 16996:21 plus 16932:24 Poena 16958:11 point 16940:18,21 16942:11 16954:14 16954:15 16965:15 16968:18 16973:12 16973:19 16980:8 16989:15,19,20 16994:4 16995:16 16996:20 17005:19 17011:23 17012:3,12 17014:6 17016:8 pointed 16948:25 pointer 16946:21 16948:10.25 **pointing** 16947:14 points 16943:18,20 pole 16996:1 police 16918:20 16926:1,4 16927:6,20 16932:17 16941:24 16943:2 16944:15 16945:2 16950:18 16951:16 16952:11 16952:20 16953:9 16954:1,4,4 16956:25 16957:2,11,14 16967:13 16968:20 16969:8,18 16973:1 16974:17 16975:6,7 16975:11 16977:5 16981:6,10 16995:4 16996:13 16998:11 16998:13,20,25

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

16983:19

place 16931:16

16941:17,18,18,19,21

16941:24 16942:3,7

16948:17 16955:5

16999:9,10 17001:2,5
17001:18 17003:13
17005:1 17007:19,22
<b>policeman</b> 16994:1,3,5 16994:25
policemen 16992:21
16996:1,3,15
police's 16981:10
police-controlled
16944:20 16945:1,5 <b>POP</b> 16965:23
popping 16936:15
portion 16993:7
17005:12
position 16944:9
16975:10 16977:5 16993:13,24 16994:6
17002:3,13 17003:11
17003:16 17012:1,5
17016:14
positioned 16981:6
positive 17012:15
possessing 16926:16 possession 16922:3,4,4
16926:11 16927:21
16977:12 16988:2,4
16989:3
possibilities 16977:9
16988:24 16989:9
17011:19
<b>possibility</b> 16976:4 16977:10,13,13
16989:4
<b>possible</b> 16970:3
<b>possibly</b> 16917:12
16989:2
<b>post</b> 16953:3 16972:3 16974:10
posted 16953:7
16955:3 16969:12,18
16970:3 16975:19
16976:10
posting 16952:24,24
16953:3,5,8,11,12 16968:8 16969:11
16990:17,17
postings 16967:12
16968:1,6,13
16969:20 16976:15
postponed 17015:23
<b>precedent</b> 17015:11 17016:23 17017:9
precise 16935:7
precisely 16953:18
prefer 16958:14
premature 17014:17
prepare 16924:18
17015:3,6,16,24
17016:11 prepared 16918:13
16919:11 16964:25
17011:6 17016:17,19
prepositioned
16980:17 16981:8
prepositioning
16980:20,25

present 16978:10
17005:23 17012:21 <b>President</b> 16964:11,15
16964:22 16965:3,6 <b>presumably</b> 16952:4
16964:10 16975:4
16976:2 16989:1 <b>previously</b> 16942:10
16988:6
primary 16981:14 prime 16983:18
<b>Prinsloo</b> 16958:11 <b>private</b> 17003:14
17005:2
<b>privately</b> 17004:4 <b>probably</b> 16920:22
16971:15,25 16992:10,14
17005:18 17014:5
<b>problem</b> 16929:23,24 16962:3 17010:1
proceed 16914:25
16933:6 16952:5 16965:25 16978:17
16978:17 16998:4 17000:5
proceeding 16966:25
<b>proceedings</b> 16914:1 17015:13 17016:1
<b>proceeds</b> 16931:17 17016:12
progress 16966:20
<b>proper</b> 16974:12 16984:17 16986:7
16991:5 <b>properly</b> 16918:14
<b>propose</b> 17018:6
<b>proposition</b> 16955:13 16963:4,9,16
17013:18
prosecuted 16931:2 prosecution 16931:2
<b>protect</b> 16944:18 16945:4 16981:10
protected 16942:11
16981:15,19 <b>protesters</b> 16956:5,12
16956:20 16981:7,11 17006:21,24
protestors 16958:13
16992:19 <b>proud</b> 16990:22
<b>provided</b> 16975:1 <b>province</b> 16937:13,21
16938:7 16939:2
16959:24 <b>provincial</b> 16936:19,25
16959:14,22,22 16961:16 16963:1
provoked 17000:24
<b>public</b> 16922:8,23 16927:21 16930:17
16930:19 <b>Puka</b> 16972:11
pure 16982:25 16983:6
<b>purpose</b> 16958:24

16992:4 purposes 16916:19 16917:2 16970:10 16972:18 16981:7 16984:2 16993:2 17013:1 pursue 17005:4 put 16919:13 16920:2 16923:10 16930:4 16931:19 16939:21 16940:7 16950:22 16951:13 16959:1,2 16967:21 16971:18 16982:3 16983:24 16986:9 16987:9 16997:6 17003:19,20 17008:21,24 17010:14,20 17013:25 17014:18 17014:20,21,22 17017:25 **putting** 16963:10 16968:21 16998:2 17001:10,11 17004:6 17011:24 PW 16976:20 16990:20 O question 16923:11 16925:22,24 16932:22 16937:4 16940:12 16942:19 16943:2 16944:5 16951:18,21 16952:3 16952:7 16962:3 16965:18 16966:23 16967:21,25 16972:18 16985:21 16988:24 16992:4 16997:6 17001:9 17004:1 17006:6,9,16 17008:19 17012:24 17013:1,12 17016:9 questioning 16984:3 17000:14 **questions** 16933:12 16953:22 16978:25 16979:18.18 16993:3 16995:25 16999:24 17014:21

quite 16915:18 16929:18 **quoting** 17003:21 R radio 16954:6 17006:21 17009:2.10 radios 16951:13.13.14 raids 16939:10 raise 16941:13 16954:24 raised 16928:4 16941:13 16954:25 16957:15 Ramapapu 16972:11

16981:1.9.24 rapidness 16981:13 read 16949:3.4 16950:7 16958:1 16995:11 17008:10 17009:18 17012:6 reading 17003:9 ready 16961:2 16999:24,25 17000:5 17016:13 real 16942:18 16968:18 17006:4,23 realise 17014:3 really 16918:19 16920:9 16922:6 16924:5 16943:1 16969:9 16984:2 17010:7 17013:15 17017:21 reason 16929:17 16942:25 16953:22 16956:8 16959:9 16970:7 16976:13 17003:3 17006:4,15 17011:23 reasons 17015:7 recall 16954:17 16980:23 16992:2 receive 16967:3 16971:17 received 16966:24 record 16925:2,8 16949:4,4 16950:7 16983:24 16985:24 16987:3 16995:11 17004:24 17015:9 recorded 16928:23 17007:22 records 16956:16 16972:14 refer 16970:10 16974:10 16978:3 reference 16974:6 **referred** 16963:5 16964:21 16986:11 16990:18 17006:10 17016:14 **referring** 16932:21 16943:13 16948:2 16967:23 16968:5 16982:7 16983:21 16999:4 refers 16981:4 reflected 16968:12 reformulate 17008:18 refresh 16927:22 **refusal** 16995:4 **refused** 17018:9 regard 16936:23 17010:12 **regarding** 16938:14 17017:15 **relate** 16976:18

related 16995:18

relates 16995:19

16996:20

relation 16985:24 16986:15 relationship 16955:18 16957:13 relatives 16997:19 relevance 17018:10 relevant 16940:21 16992:1,3 rely 16967:20 relying 17009:10 remain 16935:5,6 remark 16957:19 **remember** 16915:4 16921:6 16922:10 16928:24 16946:12 16952:9 16953:15 16956:18 16958:18 16958:20 16965:12 16967:13 16970:18 16975:20,23 16979:24 16980:3,9 16992:20 16996:18 16996:21 17000:14 17000:17 17006:25 **remembers** 16967:25 remind 16925:17 **reminded** 16917:12 16975:4 repeat 16938:4 16952:6 16978:19 16979:1,5 16982:18 **repetition** 16939:18 report 16990:14 17007:14,25 17008:5 17008:10 17009:18 17009:22 17018:11 **reported** 16961:19 17007:19 17010:4 **reporting** 16953:15 16959:24 17007:25 17008:2 17009:9 reports 16972:4 represent 16972:9 representation 16986:25 representatives 16971:15 16972:16 request 16938:7 16941:7 16978:12 requested 16958:10,14 16989:12 17018:4 requests 16937:21 require 16937:14 16978:4 16982:25 **required** 16981:9 17018:19 reserved 16970:24 16971:2,7 **resources** 16936:23 16937:10,11,14,14,15 16963:25 respect 16922:20 16964:15,17 16973:9 16973:18 16989:25 17008:9 response 16967:1

ARCHIVE

rapid 16980:8,14,20

				Page
responsible 16988:16	16995:17 16999:4	securities 16975:18,22	16954:6,7	simultaneous 16980:1
resume 17018:20	17000:17 17003:12	16976:10	she's 16960:20 16962:6	16980:11,20,24
resumes 16914:2	17004:9,14,21,25	security 16968:7,15	16998:2	simultaneously
16977:20,21 17000:3	17008:7	16969:10 16976:7	shooting 17006:7,11	17018:5
17000:4	saying 16915:11	see 16918:7 16919:7	17008:8 17009:8,9	single 16918:3
reveal 16959:5	16921:13 16924:23	16926:6 16927:14,15	17010:5	sit 17018:18
revealed 16958:15	16929:9 16930:7	16927:18 16933:2	<b>shootings</b> 16974:17	sitting 17016:3
re-examination	16934:19 16937:8,18	16942:19,21 16943:9	16975:13,15	17017:18
17015:3,6,17,24	16940:6 16944:25	16943:10,24,25	<b>short</b> 16995:8	situating 16984:3
17016:11	16945:5 16948:17	16945:22,24	<b>shortcut</b> 16996:20	situation 17007:25
re-examine 17016:13	16952:21 16953:23	16946:12 16948:10	<b>shorten</b> 17016:1	17017:15 17018:12
re-examining 17016:7	16953:24 16954:5	16948:25 16950:20	<b>shorter</b> 16950:2	situational 16960:12
<b>rifles</b> 16981:19	16955:7 16956:18	16958:19 16962:5	<b>shortest</b> 16949:9	situations 16982:10
<b>right</b> 16914:20	16957:2 16959:6	16968:7 16969:20	<b>shot</b> 16975:6,8,15,16	<b>Six</b> 16981:5
16922:19 16931:20	16961:5,5,15,21,22	16977:15 16978:12	16975:25 16976:1,3	<b>sjambok</b> 16919:12
16939:7 16947:13	16962:6,14 16967:23	16978:15 16979:9,19	16985:17 16988:7	16920:11
16949:25 16950:3	16968:12 16974:9	16983:21 16984:18	16997:15 17002:10	sketch 16987:7
16953:10 16965:9	16976:21 16980:10	16985:16,20,21	<b>shotgun</b> 16970:13,14	skills 16991:21
16968:18 16970:8	16982:12 16987:18	16986:5,20 16987:8	16970:15 16971:4,10	sleep 17013:7,24
16971:13 16989:22	16992:22 16998:22	16992:22 16993:6,7	16972:5,20 16974:7	slide 16914:9 16919:7
16999:18 17000:1	16998:23 17001:25	16993:21 16994:4,18	16975:6 16977:1,3,10	16923:11 16927:13
rightly 16926:20	17002:6 17003:3,24	16996:12,13,24	16984:11,20	16950:19,21
right-hand 16943:18	17004:15 17006:21	16997:15 16998:12	16988:17,25 16989:3	16967:15 16978:4
road 16945:21 16946:1	17007:16 17008:9	16998:18 17005:21	shotguns 16968:21,23	16979:19 16982:22
16946:5,22 16947:15	17009:14,20	17009:4,8 17010:3,17	16972:8 16974:22	16983:14,23
16948:3,11,11,17	17011:16 17012:7,11	17011:23 17014:3,9	16975:7,23 16976:7	16985:12,21
16949:15,16,17,18,20	17013:9	17015:1	16977:5,11,12,16	slides 16983:21
16949:24 16950:13	says 16916:4 16931:8	seeing 16997:24	16988:2,3 16990:15	slowly 16996:13
16950:17,20 16998:15,24	16941:6 16955:3 16968:7 16972:25	seek 16955:10 17015:11 17016:23	<b>shouldn't</b> 16929:20 16941:3 17013:15	<b>small</b> 16934:3,8,12,16 16935:6 16941:12
roads 16947:2	16973:11 16998:8	seen 16956:25 16957:2	show 16950:13	16979:14
16948:15,21 16949:6	17010:15,19 17012:8	16992:20 16997:20	16978:13,13	smaller 16942:9
16950:14	17010:13,13 17012:8	17006:8 17009:14	16983:12 16985:12	smarci 10342.5 smash 16971:16
rock 16993:22,22	SC 16923:24 16924:22	self 17004:3	16986:12 16993:1	Solensi 16972:10
rods 16919:10	16925:10,13 16954:9	self-defence 17001:5,19	16994:14,16 16995:9	solve 16989:5
role 16952:13,25	16955:1 16963:3	17001:21 17002:15	16995:16,23 16997:4	somebody 16927:4
16955:15,15 16956:2	16973:8,17,21	17002:22 17003:14	16997:22 16998:5	16928:25 16975:8
16991:24 16992:3	17015:10 17017:1	17004:1,12,17,21	17001:11 17005:10	someone's 16914:11
roles 16963:19,20	scattered 16945:22	17005:2 17007:10	showed 16988:4	sorry 16923:6,8,14
rollout 16980:1,2,13,21	16996:14	senior 16963:4	17010:24 17011:3	16924:6 16931:5
16981:24	scene 16919:4,4	sense 16930:6 16942:5	<b>showing</b> 16984:2	16933:3,6 16940:4
room 16925:25	16927:3 16929:18	16975:15 16981:25	16986:9 16996:15	16948:24 16955:10
16926:17	16932:17,18 16963:5	17000:24 17001:2,4	16997:25 17002:7	16957:4,5,5,5,21
round 16933:9	16964:1,2,5,6	sensible 17013:21	<b>shown</b> 16977:11	16963:3 16967:16
16993:15,17	16965:19 16984:7	<b>sensitive</b> 16997:15	16978:7 16982:23,23	16971:14 16973:8
rubber 16968:21	16985:5,6 16987:19	sent 16941:7	16983:14,14,23	16981:4 16984:8
16969:3,4	16991:23 16997:17	sentences 17004:10	16988:1 16993:11,20	16985:11 16987:5
rule 17017:20	16997:18 17003:10	Seoka 16991:12	16996:5,8,10 16998:7	16993:8 16997:12
running 16947:6	17003:10,11,12,15	Seoka's 16991:8	17005:25	17003:8 17008:21
runs 16946:23 16947:2	17004:22 17005:3	separate 16958:7	shows 16993:12	17014:16
16947:16 16949:24	scenes 17005:21	separated 16965:20	<b>Shozi</b> 16951:17	sort 16938:24 16970:25
S	schedule 16966:11	separately 16967:13	16989:23 16990:10	16995:23
	Scott 16941:14,15	September 16939:9,11	16990:25	sorts 16928:9
safe 16941:16 16981:10	16963:2,20,20	series 17005:13	side 16943:18 16986:3	sound 16965:9
16981:15,19	16964:15,24	serious 16914:25	16986:4,6 16987:2,6 16987:11 16990:19	sounds 16963:6
<b>safely</b> 16987:1 <b>safety</b> 16958:16	screen 16943:25 16978:7	16917:15 served 16922:11	16999:24 17010:19	source 16987:24 16997:24 16999:19
sake 16987:18 17013:4	second 16948:8	16923:2	sign 16999:3 17000:24	southern 16947:17
17013:8	16950:25 16951:2,4	service 16954:4	sign 16999:3 17000:24 signed 16991:25	southern 16947:17 so-called 17008:7
saluted 17011:2	16950:25 16951:2,4	16965:22 16974:18	signs 16996:16 16998:1	space 16943:24
SAPS 16951:19	16979:16 16981:3	16996:13	similar 16977:2	sparked 16937:4
16955:9,10 16958:15	17003:11 17006:19	session 16964:22	16996:19	speak 16918:14
sat 16938:23	17007:5 17009:17	set 16995:14	similarly 16991:7	16979:11
satisfied 17014:22	17007.3 17009.17	setting 16990:8	simply 16921:15	speaking 16937:7,9
saved 16959:4	section 16928:24,24	<b>SG</b> 16977:1,3	16971:23 16988:21	16944:13,25 16945:5
saw 16994:5,19	16929:5	sharing 16951:12,14	16992:18	16962:7 16978:14
ARCHIVE FO	R LUSTICE			

				Page 1
17006:1	16988:2,25	17014:21	they're 16916:10	17016:24 17018:11
spears 16918:22	strong 17017:8	taken 16927:3	16924:15 16953:12	17018:18,21
16919:7,10	stronger 17008:24	16929:21 16932:12	16958:24 16966:3	tie 16967:11
special 17015:7	structure 16942:1,3	16936:16,17,19	16993:14 16994:2,8	time 16916:21
17016:13,16,22	16959:20,23	16937:6,11,19,22	thing 16936:3,12	16929:11 16932:3
<b>specific</b> 16930:13	16960:20 16961:13	16938:14 16973:20	16939:5,25 16950:11	16936:24 16939:14
16980:8,13	16961:15,22	16975:15,21 16976:9	16958:7 16968:11,22	16939:16 16943:1
specifically 16990:13	<b>subject</b> 16987:3,18	talk 16916:14 16917:4	16975:20 16984:15	16945:18 16946:21
speculate 16940:3	17011:7	16960:13 17009:19	16986:25 16995:3	16953:16,18
16988:14	submissions 16932:2	talking 16927:14	16997:12 16998:14	16971:23 16974:9
speculated 16988:11	subordinate 16940:16	16943:23 16948:11	17008:22 17013:21	16976:11 16991:2
speculation 16987:24	subordinates 16941:2	16949:5,19,24	17013:21	17005:25 17009:11
16988:7,9	successive 16980:2	16950:8 16956:17	things 16926:16	17009:19 17010:4
speed 17001:13	sued 16918:6	16961:11 16964:4	16928:9 16940:16,18	17012:13,14,22
spend 16943:1	suffering 16978:12	16968:7 16999:8	16941:1 16952:18	17015:6,21 17016:9
16973:14 16991:2	sufficient 16946:5	17001:16,17	16954:1 16955:7	17016:11
<b>split</b> 17006:19 17007:5	sufficiently 16941:8	17004:17 17012:13	16972:4 16979:15	times 16954:1
17009:17	suggest 16927:6	talks 16958:2 16968:6	17006:19 17007:4	Tokota 16923:9
<b>spoke</b> 16946:12	16951:24	tally 17009:24	17009:17,24	16979:6,10,16,19
16967:12 16979:2 16998:10	<b>suggested</b> 16926:13 16928:14 16992:5	target 16957:17 targeting 16935:19	17014:19 17015:20 think 16914:9	16982:19,20 told 16940:20 16941:2
spokesman 16965:3	16999:17	tea 16976:13 16977:19	16916:17,20 16918:2	16941:15 16956:9
stage 16931:3 16939:9	suggesting 16975:24	17015:18	16918:18 16921:9	16971:18 16973:16
16939:10,18	16976:3 17013:15	team 17015:16,24	16929:16,22	17001:20 17002:1
16942:17 16967:24	suggestion 16979:14	technical 16942:5	16934:15 16935:25	17004:11,22
16974:2,5 16984:4,14	suggests 17013:20	technician 16997:9,10	16936:13 16939:8,19	17005:20
16984:17 16988:19	supply 16963:25	tell 16921:25 16940:17	16940:18 16941:13	tomorrow 17011:11
17011:21	support 16992:18	16953:7 16956:15	16941:19 16942:4	17013:3,4 17016:3
stand 16953:20	17010:21	16988:5 16989:11	16949:19 16952:2	17017:17 17018:6,7
16990:7 17013:24	supporting 16993:2	16991:3 16992:16	16962:2 16967:19	17018:12,18
<b>standby</b> 16939:21	<b>suppose</b> 16926:16	16995:20 16997:9	16968:11 16970:11	top 16959:20 16960:2
16941:7	16937:11 16978:16	17015:1	16971:9 16973:2	16960:15
<b>standing</b> 16994:9	16987:23	<b>telling</b> 16941:3	16974:11 16976:13	topic 16933:8,9,10,11
start 16972:9 16990:2	supposed 16964:8	17018:15	16976:21 16978:5,21	16992:10
17016:7 17018:7	16982:13	term 16972:5	16979:15,25	total 16919:13
<b>starting</b> 16993:19	sure 16919:1 16922:17	terms 16928:24	16982:21 16983:2,24	touched 16974:15
state 17015:8	16922:19,24	16929:4 16930:7,8	16984:5,14 16986:8	township 16939:11
statement 16957:23	16923:18 16925:6,16	16934:18 16942:4,17	16986:13,14,23,25	traditional 16915:6,9
16961:12 16988:5	16927:5 16932:16	16961:10,22	16993:9,12,14	16915:16,20,25
static 16941:17	16946:4 16949:4	16963:19 16968:13 17008:5 17009:9	16994:3 16995:22	16916:4,5,7,9,15 16917:23
station 16926:1 stations 16926:4	16952:9 16953:17 16955:4 16956:3	17008:3 17009:9	16996:20 16997:12 16998:5 17001:9	trailers 16981:6
statute 16917:3	16963:17 16970:17	17011:10 17012:12	17005:19 17006:23	train 16971:16
statute 10917.3 statutes 16917:1,8	16978:8 16983:5	testified 16926:12	17003.19 17000.23	travelling 16949:11
stay 16929:18 16966:9	16984:16 16997:20	thanks 16914:5	17011.20,21 17014.0	trial 16931:17
staying 16957:16	17008:15	16919:2 16921:1	17015:25 17017:7,11	triggered 17004:18
stick 16915:17,18	surely 16927:3	16923:20 16925:10	thinking 16918:20	trouble 16922:15
16918:9,13 16960:9	suspect 16914:11	16974:13 16977:23	16935:5,5	<b>TRT</b> 16965:23 16966:3
16960:14	16939:18	17015:10 17017:1	thinks 16988:21	17006:25 17007:8
sticks 16916:3	sustained 16972:5	17018:2	third 16981:4,4	17008:1,11
16917:11,13,14,14,16	<b>S1</b> 16969:20 16990:3,3	theory 17001:25,25	16998:2	true 16931:6 16932:23
16917:23 16918:8	<b>S3</b> 16969:20	thereof 16932:19	thought 16918:4	16968:19 16980:10
<b>stop</b> 16983:9 17005:18		<b>there's</b> 16914:10	16931:6,11 16967:2	<b>try</b> 16985:18 16986:23
17005:25	T	16915:11 16916:18	16980:24 16987:14	16987:20 16988:16
<b>stopped</b> 16926:6	take 16915:21	16916:22 16926:13	17015:17,22	16989:5 17008:1
stops 16994:17	16916:25 16917:13	16939:8 16947:15	thoughtfully 16975:1	trying 16946:21
story 16958:3 17005:9	16918:18 16919:24	16951:17 16954:11	threatening 16992:21	TR2 16969:20
17007:17 17008:14	16924:8 16931:16	16959:15 16971:21	three 16915:24 16930:3	turn 16914:12,13
17013:23 17014:2	16937:7,8 16939:9	16977:2,2 16982:21	16934:18 16961:7	turned 16914:21
strange 17012:25	16940:24 16943:12	16986:8 16990:5	16983:12 16984:8	two 16915:7,12
1/013.2,10,10	10903.23 10900.6	16992:16 16996:19	16986:18,22 16987:1	16920:16,19 16930:4
striker 16988:25	16968:10 16976:13	16998:11 17015:7	16992:19 16996:12	16934:17 16943:2,3
strikers 16918:21	16977:18 16980:21	17016:8 17018:1,2 they'd 16916:6	17015:16,19 17016:6	16947:1 16948:7
16955:17,19 16975:22 16976:1,10	16987:7 16988:18 16990:2,4 16993:5,9	16952:17	17016:7 <b>Thursday</b> 16996:25	16949:5 16954:25 16972:6 16975:2,25
16977:6,11,12	16990:2,4 16993:5,9	they'll 16949:5	17014:1 17015:23	16976:18 16977:14
A R C H I V F F O	10999.16,22 17000.2	110777.J	17017.1 17013.23	10770.10 10777.14

16979:9.14 16980:19 16981:12 16984:6.14 16984:20 16988:17 16988:24 16989:9 16990:15,15,25 16992:19 16993:3 16994:25 16995:25 17001:16 17006:18 17007:4 17009:24 17018:13 type 16937:14 16945:3 16975:21 types 16972:4 U

ultimately 16931:2 unaware 16939:20 understand 16918:18 16922:14 16925:21 16944:22 16946:10 16950:8 16953:2 16960:5 16965:18 16966:19 16968:15 16983:5,8 16992:23 16992:24 16998:22 17000:5 17001:19 17003:16 17004:5 17008:5 17009:25

17012:2,8,11 understanding 16915:3 16915:23 16941:24 16943:4 16957:14 17002:7

undertaking 17010:10 17010:14,16,20 17012:7,8 17013:1,3 17013:6

unfairly 16916:19 unfortunately

16932:21 16990:20 17015:20

**unfounded** 16914:3 union 16958:16 unlicensed 16922:4 unrelated 17017:5 unrolled 16965:22

updates 17017:14 use 16915:18 16918:8 16919:2 16935:8

16937:5 16938:1 16960:23 16969:8 16972:4 16973:1

16999:9 17002:25 17006:22 17008:8

17011:2 usefully 16989:5

**utilisation** 16936:23 utilised 16938:19 uttered 17011:1 UU3 16997:9,11

V vans 16939:20 16941:7 various 16922:2,6

16929:21

vehicles 16943:14,25

ARCHIVE

16944:2 16968:13 16981:5 vein 16996:19 veld 16932:7 16933:1 ventilated 16931:4 Vermaak 17007:18 version 17011:9 versus 16980:1 vicinity 16932:19

16947:11 victims 16970:14,15 16971:5,11 16975:6 16977:10 16984:12 16984:20

**video** 16993:6,7,11,20 16994:5,12 16995:6 16995:17,22 16996:5 16996:8,10,25 16997:1,20,23 16998:7 17003:12 17004:9,15,25 17005:11,12,21 17006:5,8 17009:4,12 17009:14 17010:3

videographers 16929:17

videos 16929:16 16992:17 16997:14 16997:21

view 16916:19 16940:1 17001:5

violence 16922:8,23 16927:21 16930:18 vividly 16953:15

W

wait 16979:10 16998:3 wake 17013:7 walk 16944:16 walked 16994:6,25 walking 16992:20 16993:13,21 16994:2 16994:9 16995:25 16996:3,12,14 16998:15,19,23 17001:12 17006:10 17007:19 wander 16944:19 16945:6 want 16926:8,19 16933:9 16940:2

16944:6,21 16945:2,3 16950:10,22 16952:8 16954:2,24 16955:20 16955:22 16956:24 16957:1,12 16958:23 16962:17 16969:9 16971:22 16978:22 16979:8 16983:14,15 16988:18 16992:10 16992:16 16994:15 16995:24 16998:22 16999:6 17003:2

17005:14,15

17006:13 17009:20

17010:12 17016:10

17017:3 wanted 16944:17.18 16953:19 16956:14 16957:10 16992:13 16994:13 16995:15 16995:23 16999:11 17014:20,23 17017:6

17017:13 wants 16940:13,25 16944:3

ward 16915:18 warning 16978:4,18 16979:2,11,16,21 16982:18,20,25 16997:13 17005:15 17005:19

wasn't 16942:8 16965:19 16992:2 waste 16971:23

watch 16945:10 watched 16945:18,20 way 16917:1 16930:5 16931:19,23

16932:22 16949:9 16968:15 16971:16 16974:16 16976:22 16982:3 16991:4 17003:18 17008:21 17014:9

weapon 16915:10,18,20 16915:21,23 16916:14,15 16917:5 16918:1 16919:3 16920:22 16921:5 16930:13

weapons 16915:6,6,9 16915:16,16 16916:1 16916:5,7,10,21,22 16917:1,16,24 16918:8,22 16919:14 16920:7,16,19,20,23 16922:3 16924:3,15 16924:24 16925:19 16927:21 16930:12 16934:13 16935:17 16935:18 16975:11 16995:4 17011:5

web 17017:23 **Wednesday** 16996:25 17013:19,23

week 16971:15 16996:25

weeks 16939:12 went 16928:6 16982:3 16994:5 17009:6

weren't 16942:5 16962:22,22,23 16974:21 16975:6 16978:18 16992:4,6 17016:16

west 16943:6 16949:11 16965:24 16982:2,2 western 16947:11

16976:22 we'd 16930:5 16990:9 17010:17

we'll 16967:20 16969:24 16972:9 16973:23 16974:3.3 16974:10,12 16977:9 16977:18 16979:9 16984:15,17 16986:7 16990:10 16998:3 17000:2 17005:7

17007:8 17010:6,17

17013:4 17018:13 we're 16956:19 16979:18 16985:18 16985:21 16992:1 16993:5,7 16996:7 17005:20 17013:2

17017:18 we've 16914:21 16930:12 16974:3 17005:12,20 17010:8

**what's** 16914:12 16924:22 17014:9 17018:16

white 16942:20,22 16946:23 16947:3 16948:5 16949:6,7,8 16949:15,16 16950:1 16950:4,5

who's 16978:13 widely 16917:5 widens 16916:18 WILLIAM 16914:5 16977:23 17000:9 wire 16933:15

who'd 16997:15

16942:11 16954:8,10 16954:12.18 16965:21.24 16980:2 16980:9 16981:6.8.9 16981:16

wish 17006:1

wishes 16982:21 witness 16924:12,13 16931:21 16946:9 16951:22,23 16954:18 16963:10 16964:13,16 16967:24 16973:9 17014:23 17015:17 17015:25 17016:16 17016:20,21

witnessed 16920:15 16962:25 16964:5 16965:8 17007:18 **witnesses** 16943:3

16952:3 16969:25 17016:19

won't 16916:5,11 16974:2 16987:12 16990:22,24

word 16926:10 16935:8 16998:17,19 16999:9 17000:13,22 17001:12,14,17,17 17002:24 17003:5,6 17004:2,7 17006:22 17006:23,24 17011:2

words 16941:17 16944:16 16953:25 16977:8 16980:19 16995:20 17001:6 17006:9 17007:6,21 17010:25 work 16936:1,10

16953:1 16972:1 16974:9 16982:9 16984:4

worker 16988:7 workers 17012:3 17013:2

working 16919:2 16953:13 16959:3 **worldwide** 17017:23 worry 16929:22,25

16934:23 wouldn't 16915:20,21 16917:5,17 16938:18 16973:25 17010:20

would've 16966:23 wound 16915:24 **wounded** 16932:12 wounds 16917:15 16988:17

WPL 16976:23 written 16962:13 wrong 17000:12 wrongly 16926:20 17003:6

X

Xhosa 16979:5 16982:25 16983:6

Y

yellow 16942:20 16943:8,12,17,19 16946:17 16947:21 16947:21

yesterday 16921:10 16933:12 16936:12 16954:17 16965:13 16970:11 16991:4 17015:2,15

Yona 16972:8 16975:3 16984:9 16985:1,2,25 16989:6

vou'd 16916:3 16934:24 16935:13

16935:14,22 16996:24 17000:23 17016:6

vou'll 16923:18 16932:1 16940:24 16963:12 16981:2 16989:24 16999:13

you're 16914:4 16915:11 16923:13 16924:11 16928:9 16931:14 16943:13 16943:23 16945:23

16949:5,19 16950:8 16952:21 16953:23 16962:5,6 16963:10

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

			Page 12
16968:6 16976:3	<b>163</b> 16924:2	<b>80</b> 16943:6,18 16946:15	
16977:22 16998:23	<b>19</b> 16914:1	16949:8,22 16950:1	
17000:5 17002:14	<b>191</b> 16945:21	<b>80-metre</b> 16946:23	
17003:1 17014:22	<b>194.12</b> 16996:6	16947:3 16949:15	
you've 16920:2,3	<b>194.5</b> 16995:15		
16948:25 16971:8		9	
16985:20 17006:8		<b>9</b> 16972:7 16975:2	
10,00.20 1,000.0	<b>2</b> 16919:4,4 16932:18	16984:13 17014:1	
	16935:8,12 16987:19	17016:24 17018:21	
<b>zero</b> 16983:12 16984:8	17003:15 17005:3	9mm 16976:25 16977:2	
<b>Z1</b> 16993:4	<b>20</b> 17008:14,16	<b>9:00</b> 17013:4,4,17	
21 10//3.4	<b>2012</b> 16968:8 16969:11	90 16935:14,22 16936:3	
0	<b>2013</b> 16914:1 16916:20	16936:5	
<b>000</b> 16934:23 16935:1,5	<b>23</b> 16993:18,19	10930.3	
16935:8,8,20	16994:20		
<b>05</b> 16969:20	<b>24</b> 16994:18,20,21		
<b>09:08</b> 16914:2	<b>25</b> 17007:24		
<b>09:28</b> 16928:7	<b>259</b> 16921:17 16927:6		
<b>09:48</b> 16942:7	16927:15,20		
<b>0.7•70</b> 10.7 <del>1</del> 4.7	16928:15 16930:6		
1	16932:5,23,24		
1 16931:7 16932:17	<b>263</b> 16919:7		
16935:5 16963:23	<b>265</b> 16923:11,11		
16955:5 16965:25 16964:5,6 16965:19	16926:6 16927:13		
	<b>272</b> 16932:23		
16984:8 16985:5,6 16997:17,18	<b>29</b> 16919:10 16957:20		
1/8/12 16971:11	<b>29</b> 10919.10 10937.20		
<b>10</b> 16934:20,24	3		
•			
16935:15 16995:7	<b>3</b> 16934:23 16935:1,8 16935:20 16961:12		
<b>10:07</b> 16957:7	17015:3		
<b>10:27</b> 16970:17 <b>100</b> 16966:3	<b>30</b> 16935:13 16984:8		
<b>100</b> 10900.3 <b>1017</b> 17007:24	<b>300</b> 16920:3 16934:24		
<b>11.29</b> 16993:10	16935:12		
<b>11:06</b> 16977:21	<b>32</b> 16984:6		
<b>11:26</b> 16988:9	<b>330-metre</b> 16949:16		
<b>11:46</b> 16998:10	330-metre 10343.10		
<b>11.46</b> 10998.10 <b>11576</b> 17003:5	4		
<b>12</b> 16981:3,3 16995:16	<b>4</b> 16929:5 16972:9		
17003:9	16982:1,2,3		
<b>12:07</b> 17000:4	<b>400</b> 16935:10		
<b>12:27</b> 17000:4 <b>12:27</b> 17012:17	<b>45</b> 17007:23		
<b>12:30</b> 17016:8	<b>49(11)</b> 17017:20,24		
<b>128</b> 16920:2	45(11) 17017.20,24		
<b>13</b> 16996:7	5		
<b>13</b> 10990.7 <b>13th</b> 16915:4 16958:3	<b>5</b> 16982:2		
16964:17 16995:18	<b>50</b> 16943:7,19		
<b>130</b> 16919:5	<b>50-metre</b> 16946:12,16		
<b>131</b> 16920:4,10	16947:20		
<b>138</b> 16919:6,14	<b>500</b> 16935:10		
<b>14</b> 16957:23 16995:16	<b>57</b> 16919:7,10		
14th 16958:2,8	10/1/1/10		
<b>15</b> 16976:19 16990:19	6		
16995:15	<b>6</b> 16939:9,10,18		
<b>15:55</b> 17007:25	16972:10 16982:2		
<b>150</b> 16935:3	<b>60</b> 16920:21		
<b>16</b> 16969:11	<b>60.1</b> 16976:17		
<b>16th</b> 16945:14,16,17,25	<b>60.2</b> 16976:16,25		
16955:6 16964:16	<b>63</b> 16971:2,4		
16965:4 16968:8	00 107/1.2,T		
16974:17 16977:4	1 0 A 72010		
16978:9 16991:17,20	<b>7</b> 16961:12 16972:11		
16991:23 16992:3,3	<b>71</b> 16995:8,14		
16995:19 16997:16	71 10//3.0,14		
16997:16 17003:8,10	8_//		
<b>16/8/12</b> 16971:13	<b>8</b> 16972:7 16975:2		
ARCHIVE FO	R         S   T     C   F		